



# COMMANDMENTS OF JESUS

Compiled by  
**Del Kralman**

Published by

**Beth Dorshe Emeth Ministries**

4430 S. 158 Street  
Tukwila, WA 98188-2750  
206/244-7579

## DEDICATED

To Christians everywhere who desire to demonstrate their love for Jesus by faithfully obeying His commandments. And, in love and grateful appreciation to my beloved wife, Rifkah, for her encouragement and patience through the process involved in putting this work together.

THIS IS A REFERENCE WORK LISTING ALL COMMANDMENTS BY SUBJECT TOPIC IN ALPHABETICAL ORDER..

All commandments are paraphrased. For the full understanding, please read the complete text and context in your own Bible. Trust the Holy Spirit to guide your thoughts as you seek with all your heart to know the Will of God on each subject.

In the GREAT COMMISSION, Jesus said; `Go into all the world and preach the Gospel to every creature.' Mark 16:15 `Go therefore and make disciples of all nations, baptizing them in the Name (authority) of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit, **teaching them to observe (obey) all things that I have commanded you;** and lo, I am with you always, even to the end of the age.'

Matthew 28:19-20

Paul wrote to the Corinthians, saying, "If anyone thinks himself to be a prophet or spiritual, let him acknowledge that **the things I write to you are the commandments of the Lord.**

1 Corinthians 14:37

Therefore, I have included all commandments of the inspired New Testament in this compilation, as the Commandments of Jesus.

May this work be a blessing to all who use it. May it encourage growth toward Christian maturity and understanding. For those who are not believers, may they come to a better understanding of what a true Christian should be attempting to become.

John 14:21-24

21 **Whoever has my commands and obeys them, he is the one who loves me.** He who loves me will be loved by my Father, and I too will love him and show myself to him."

22 Then Judas (not Judas Iscariot) said, "But, Lord, why do you intend to show yourself to us and not to the world?"

23 Jesus replied, **"If anyone loves me, he will obey my teaching.** My Father will love him, and we will come to him and make our home with him.

24 **He who does not love me will not obey my teaching.** These words you hear are not my own; they belong to the Father who sent me. (NIV)

Highlights added for emphasis.

Index of Topics: Click the topic link below and it will take you to the commandments for that topic

<a href="#">ABIDING</a>	<a href="#">EXALTED</a>	<a href="#">LOVE</a>	<a href="#">SECRETS</a>
<a href="#">ACCUSATIONS</a>	<a href="#">EXAMPLE</a>	<a href="#">LYING</a>	<a href="#">SEEK</a>
<a href="#">ADORNMENT</a>	<a href="#">EXHORT</a>	<a href="#">MARRIAGE</a>	<a href="#">SELF CONTROL</a>
<a href="#">AGREEMENT</a>	<a href="#">FAITH</a>	<a href="#">MERCY</a>	<a href="#">SELF EXAMINATION</a>
<a href="#">AID</a>	<a href="#">FAITHFULNESS</a>	<a href="#">MESSAGE</a>	<a href="#">SERVICE</a>
<a href="#">ALMS</a>	<a href="#">FATHERS</a>	<a href="#">MINISTRY</a>	<a href="#">SEXUAL</a>
<a href="#">ANGER</a>	<a href="#">FEAR</a>	<a href="#">MISSIONS</a>	<a href="#">SINGING</a>
<a href="#">ANXIETY</a>	<a href="#">FILTHINESS</a>	<a href="#">MURDER</a>	<a href="#">SIN NOT</a>
<a href="#">ARGUMENTS</a>	<a href="#">FOLLOWING</a>	<a href="#">OATHS</a>	<a href="#">SOBERNESS</a>
<a href="#">ARMOR</a>	<a href="#">FOODS</a>	<a href="#">OBEDIENCE</a>	<a href="#">SPEECH</a>
<a href="#">ASSEMBLING</a>	<a href="#">FORGIVING</a>	<a href="#">OFFENDED</a>	<a href="#">STRENGTH</a>
<a href="#">ATTITUDE</a>	<a href="#">FOUNDATION</a>	<a href="#">OFFENDER</a>	<a href="#">STRIFE</a>
<a href="#">AUTHORITY</a>	<a href="#">FREEDOM</a>	<a href="#">OFFERINGS</a>	<a href="#">STUDY</a>
<a href="#">BAPTISM</a>	<a href="#">GIFTS</a>	<a href="#">OLD MEN</a>	<a href="#">SUBMISSION</a>
<a href="#">BEHAVIOR</a>	<a href="#">GOODNESS</a>	<a href="#">OLD WOMEN</a>	<a href="#">SUPPORT</a>
<a href="#">BELIEVING</a>	<a href="#">GREATNESS</a>	<a href="#">PARTIALITY</a>	<a href="#">TAXES</a>
<a href="#">BISHOP</a>	<a href="#">GREED</a>	<a href="#">PATIENCE</a>	<a href="#">TEACH</a>
<a href="#">BLASPHEMY</a>	<a href="#">GREETING</a>	<a href="#">PEACE</a>	<a href="#">TEACHERS</a>
<a href="#">BLESSING</a>	<a href="#">GROWTH</a>	<a href="#">PERFECT</a>	<a href="#">TEMPTATION</a>
<a href="#">BLOOD</a>	<a href="#">HAIR</a>	<a href="#">PERSECUTION</a>	<a href="#">TESTIMONY</a>
<a href="#">BOASTING</a>	<a href="#">HAZARDS</a>	<a href="#">POOR</a>	<a href="#">TESTING GOD</a>
<a href="#">BORN AGAIN</a>	<a href="#">HEALING</a>	<a href="#">PRAISE</a>	<a href="#">TESTING THE SPIRIT</a>
<a href="#">CHILDREN</a>	<a href="#">HEARING</a>	<a href="#">PRAYER</a>	<a href="#">THANKSGIVING</a>
<a href="#">CIRCUMCISION</a>	<a href="#">HELPS</a>	<a href="#">PREACH</a>	<a href="#">THEFT</a>
<a href="#">CLEANSED</a>	<a href="#">HINDRANCES</a>	<a href="#">PRIDE</a>	<a href="#">THINKING</a>
<a href="#">CLOTHING</a>	<a href="#">HOLINESS</a>	<a href="#">PRIORITIES</a>	<a href="#">TITHE</a>
<a href="#">COMFORT</a>	<a href="#">HOLY SPIRIT</a>	<a href="#">PURGE</a>	<a href="#">TOUCH NOT</a>
<a href="#">COMMANDS</a>	<a href="#">HOLY THINGS</a>	<a href="#">PURITY</a>	<a href="#">TRADITIONS</a>
<a href="#">COMMUNION</a>	<a href="#">HONESTY</a>	<a href="#">REBUKE</a>	<a href="#">TREASURE</a>
<a href="#">COMPANIONS</a>	<a href="#">HONOR</a>	<a href="#">RECEPTIVITY</a>	<a href="#">UNDERSTANDING</a>
<a href="#">COMPASSION</a>	<a href="#">HOSPITALITY</a>	<a href="#">RECOGNITION</a>	<a href="#">UNITY</a>
<a href="#">COMPLAINING</a>	<a href="#">HUMILITY</a>	<a href="#">RECONCILE</a>	<a href="#">VIOLENCE</a>
<a href="#">CONVINCED</a>	<a href="#">HUSBANDS</a>	<a href="#">REJOICE</a>	<a href="#">WAIT</a>
<a href="#">COUNSELING</a>	<a href="#">HYPOCRISY</a>	<a href="#">RELIGION</a>	<a href="#">WARNING</a>
<a href="#">COVETING</a>	<a href="#">IDOLATRY</a>	<a href="#">REMEMBER</a>	<a href="#">WATCH</a>
<a href="#">CURSES</a>	<a href="#">INDEBTEDNESS</a>	<a href="#">REPENT</a>	<a href="#">WEALTHY</a>
<a href="#">DAYS</a>	<a href="#">INFLUENCE</a>	<a href="#">REPUTATION</a>	<a href="#">WIDOWS</a>
<a href="#">DEACONS</a>	<a href="#">INJURY</a>	<a href="#">RESIST</a>	<a href="#">WILL OF GOD</a>
<a href="#">DECEIVERS</a>	<a href="#">INTERCEDE</a>	<a href="#">RESPECT</a>	<a href="#">WISDOM</a>
<a href="#">DESIRES</a>	<a href="#">INVITE</a>	<a href="#">RESPONSIBILITY</a>	<a href="#">WITHDRAW</a>
<a href="#">DEVOTION</a>	<a href="#">JOKING</a>	<a href="#">REST</a>	<a href="#">WIVES</a>
<a href="#">DIRECTION</a>	<a href="#">JOY</a>	<a href="#">RESTORATION</a>	<a href="#">WOMEN</a>
<a href="#">DISCERNMENT</a>	<a href="#">JUDGING</a>	<a href="#">RESURRECTION</a>	<a href="#">WORDS</a>
<a href="#">DISCIPLES</a>	<a href="#">KINDNESS</a>	<a href="#">REVELATION</a>	<a href="#">WORKS</a>
<a href="#">DISCIPLINE</a>	<a href="#">KNOW</a>	<a href="#">REVENGE</a>	<a href="#">WORSHIP</a>
<a href="#">DIVISIONS</a>	<a href="#">KNOWLEDGE</a>	<a href="#">REVERENCE</a>	<a href="#">WRATH</a>
<a href="#">DIVORCE</a>	<a href="#">LAYING ON OF HANDS</a>	<a href="#">REVILING</a>	<a href="#">YOUNG PEOPLE</a>
<a href="#">DOCTRINE</a>	<a href="#">LEADERS</a>	<a href="#">REWARDS</a>	
<a href="#">DRINK</a>	<a href="#">LIBERALITY</a>	<a href="#">RIGHTEOUSNESS</a>	
<a href="#">EDIFY</a>	<a href="#">LIFE STYLE</a>	<a href="#">SACRED THINGS</a>	
<a href="#">EMPATHY</a>		<a href="#">SALVATION</a>	
<a href="#">EMPLOYEE</a>		<a href="#">SANCTIFICATION</a>	
<a href="#">EMPLOYER</a>			
<a href="#">EVANGELISM</a>			

## ABIDING [{Return to Index}](#)

- John 15:1-11 † Abide in Me and I in you.  
† Continue in My love.
- Acts 13:43 † Continue in the Grace of God.
- Acts 14:22 † Continue in the faith.
- Rom 11:1-24 † **Abiding in the vine is conditioned on your continuing in believing faith and faithfulness.**
- 1 Cor 7:20 † Let every man abide in the same calling in which he was called.
- 1 Cor 7:24 † Brethren, let every man wherein he is called, therein abide with God.
- 1 Cor 16:13 † Watch, stand fast in the faith.
- Gal 5:1 † Stand fast in the liberty from sin.
- Gal 5:16 † Live in the spirit and you will not fulfill the lusts of the flesh.
- Gal 5:25 † If we live in the Spirit, let us walk in the Spirit.
- Phil 1:27 † Let your conduct be worthy of the Gospel of Christ.  
*That I may hear, that you stand fast in one spirit with one mind, striving together for the faith of the Gospel.*
- Phil 4:1 † Stand fast in the Lord.
- Col 1:21-23 † **You are reconciled to God by the blood of Jesus only if you continue in the faith, grounded and steadfast.**
- Col 2:6-7 † As you have received Christ Jesus as Lord, so walk in Him.
- Col 4:2 † Continue in prayer, and watch in the same with thanksgiving.
- 2 Thes 2:15 † Stand fast, hold the traditions you have been taught.
- 2 Thes 3:13 † Do not become weary of doing good.
- 1 Tim 4:16 † Take heed to yourself, and to the doctrine, continue in them.
- 2 Tim 1:13 † Hold fast to the form of sound words that you have heard of me.
- 2 Tim 3:14 † Continue in the things you have learned.
- Titus 1:5-9 † The Elder must hold fast the faithful word as he has been taught.
- Heb 3:6 † **We are the house of Christ if we hold fast the confidence and rejoicing of the hope firm to the end.**
- Heb 3:14 † **We are made partakers of Christ if we hold the beginning of our confidence steadfast to the end.**
- Heb 4:14 † Let us hold fast our profession
- Heb 10:19-25 **With boldness by the blood of Jesus, our High Priest over the house of God;**  
† Let us draw near to God with sincere hearts in full assurance of faith.  
**Having our hearts sprinkled from a guilty conscience, and our bodies washed in pure water.**  
† Let us hold securely to the hope we profess.  
† Let us consider one another to encourage growth toward love and good works.  
† Let us not forsake assembling ourselves together.  
† Let us encourage one another more and more as we see the Day approaching.
- James 4:8 † Draw near to God and He will draw near to you.  
† Cleanse your hands and purify your hearts.
- 1 John 2:6 † Whoever says he abides in Christ ought to follow Christ's example.
- 1 John 2:24 † Keep what you heard from the beginning in your heart.
- 1 John 2:27-28 † Abide in Him in all things as the anointing you received teaches you.
- Jude 1:20-23 **But you, building yourselves up in the most holy faith, praying in the Holy Spirit;**  
† Keep yourselves in the love of God.  
† Look for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ to bring you to eternal life.  
† Have compassion on those who doubt.  
† Save others with fear, pulling them out of the fire, hating even the garments made unclean by the flesh.
- Rev 2:25 † Hold fast to that which you already have until I come.
- Rev 3:3 † Remember therefore what you received and heard, hold fast and repent.
- Rev 3:11 † Hold fast that which you have.

## ACCUSATIONS [{Return to Index}](#)

- 1 Tim 5:19 † Do not receive an accusation against an elder with less than two or three witnesses.

## ADORNMENT {[Return to Index](#)}

1 Peter 3:1-6 † WIVES, Let your adorning be the hidden man of the heart, not outward adorning.

## AGREEMENT (see also UNITY) {[Return to Index](#)}

Rom 12:16 † Be of the same mind toward one another.

1 Cor 1:10 † Speak the same things:

✧ That there will be no divisions among you.

✧ That you be perfectly united in the same mind and in the same judgment.

2 Cor 13:11 † Finally brethren, be complete, be of good comfort, be of one mind, live in peace.

Eph 4:3 † Endeavor to keep the unity in the bond of peace.

Phil 2:2 † Fulfill my joy by being like minded, having the same love, being of one accord, and of one mind.

Phil 3:1-16 † Let as many as are mature, be thus minded.

† Let us walk by the same rule.

† Let us be of the same mind.

1 Peter 3:8 † Finally, all of you be of one mind.

## AID {[Return to Index](#)}

1 Cor 16:1-4 † **Now concerning collection for the saints in Jerusalem;**

† Do as I commanded the Galatian churches:

✧ On the first day of the week, let each one of you set aside as God has prospered you, so there will be no collection needed when I come.

***Then when I arrive, I will send, whoever you approve by your letters, to Jerusalem with your gifts. If I am able to go also, they will go with me.***

2 Cor 8:1-15 † As you abound in everything - in faith, in speech, in knowledge, in all diligence, and in your love for us – See that you abound in this grace also.

† In this I give my advice: It is to your advantage not only to be doing what you began and were desiring to do a year ago, but now you must complete the doing of it; that as there was a readiness to desire it, so there also may be a completion out of what you have.

**If there is first a willing mind, it is accepted according to what one has, and not according to what he does not have.**

2 Cor 8:24 † Show these men I am sending with Titus and the churches, the proof of your love and our Boasting on your behalf.

2 Cor 9:7 † Everyone should give what he has decided in his heart to give, not reluctantly or under compulsion, for God loves a cheerful giver.

Phil 4:3 † I urge you also, true companion, help these women who labored with me in the gospel, with Clement and the rest of my fellow workers, whose names are in the Book of Life.

1 Thes 5:14 † Warn those who are unruly.

† Comfort the timid and faint hearted.

† Help the weak

† Be patient toward all men.

1 Tim 5:1-16 † Give respect and aid to those widows who are really in need.

† If any widow has children or family, let them learn to show pity at home first, and to repay their parents.

1 Tim 6:17-19 † **Charge those who are rich in this world;**

✧ Not to be proud or trust in uncertain riches, but to trust in the Living God.

✧ To do good, that they may be rich in good works, ready to share generously with the needy.

✧ *Laying up in store for themselves a good foundation toward the time to come, that they may take hold of eternal life.*

Heb 12:12-13 † Therefore, strengthen the hands that hang down and the feeble knees, and make straight paths for your feet, so that what is lame may not be dislocated, but rather be healed.

Heb 13:16 † Do not forget to do good and share what you have, for God is well pleased with that kind of sacrifice.

James 1:27 † **Pure and undefiled religion before God the Father is this:**

† To visit the orphans and widows in their trouble, and to keep oneself unspotted from the world.

## ALMS {[Return to Index](#)}

Matt 19:16-30 † If you would enter life, keep the commandments.

- Mark 10:17-31 † If you would be perfect, sell what you have, give to the poor, then come follow Me.
- † To inherit eternal life, keep the commandments.
- † Go your way, sell what you have and give to the poor, then come, take up your cross, and follow Me.
- Luke 11:37-41 † Give alms of such things as you have, then indeed all things are clean to you.
- Luke 12:15-34 † Keep yourselves from covetousness.
- † Sell what you have and give alms.
- Romans 12:13 † Provide for the needs of the saints.
- † Practice hospitality.
- Eph 4:28 † Let him who has stolen steal no more, but let him labor, working with his hands what is good, that he may have something to give him who has need.
- 1 Tim 6:17-19 † Charge those who are rich in this present age not to be haughty, nor to trust in uncertain riches, but to trust in the living God Who gives us richly all things to enjoy.
- † Let them do good, that they be rich in good works, ready to give, willing to share, storing up for themselves a good foundation for the time to come, that they may lay hold on eternal life.
- Hebrews 13:16 † Do not forget to do good and to share, for with such sacrifices God is will pleased.

## ANGER (see also REVENGE and WRATH) [{Return to Index}](#)

- Eph 4:26-27 † Be angry and do not sin.
- † Do not give place to the devil.
- Eph 4:31 † Let all bitterness, wrath, anger, clamor, evil speaking, and all malice be put away from you.
- Col 3:8-9 † But now you must also put off all these; anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, filthy language out of your mouth.
- † Do not lie to one another, since you have put off the old man with his deeds.
- James 1:19-20 † Therefore my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath.
- For the wrath of man does not produce the righteousness of God.**

## ANXIETY [{Return to Index}](#)

- Matt 6:25-34 † Do not worry about your life, what you shall eat or what you shall drink, nor about your body, what you shall put on. Is not life more than food and the body more than clothing?
- † Therefore do not worry saying, What shall we eat? or What shall we drink? or What shall we wear?
- † Therefore do not worry about tomorrow, for tomorrow will worry about its own things. Sufficient for the day is its own trouble.
- Luke 21:11-12 † **When they bring you to the synagogues and magistrates and authorities;**
- † Do not worry about how or what you should answer, or what you should say. For the Holy Spirit will teach you in that very hour what you ought to say.
- Luke 12:22-31 † Do not worry about your life, what you will eat; nor about the body, what you will put on.
- † And do not seek what you should eat or what you should drink, nor have an anxious mind.
- John 14:27 **Peace I leave with you, My peace I give to you; Not as the world gives do I give to you.**
- † Do not let your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid.
- Phil 4:6 † Be anxious for nothing, but in everything by prayer and supplication, with thanksgiving, let your requests be made known to God.

## ARGUMENTS [{Return to Index}](#)

- Rom 14:1-2 † Welcome those who are weak in the faith.
- † Do not engage in questionable disputes.
- Rom 14:3 † Do not let the one who eats certain things despise those who do not eat them.
- † Do not let the one who does not eat certain things judge those who eat them.
- Phil 2:14 † Do all things without murmuring or dispute.
- 1 Tim 1:3-6 † Charge some not to teach any other doctrine, not to listen to fables and endless genealogies that stir up questions, rather than godly edification in the faith.
- The goal of the commandment is love out of a pure heart, and a clear conscience of sincere faith.*
- 1 Tim 4:7-8 † Avoid profane and old wives fables.
- 1 Tim 6:20-21 † Keep that which is committed to your trust.
- † Avoid profane and vain discussions and the oppositions by what is called science, by which some have erred concerning the faith.

- 2 Tim 2:14 † Put them in mind of these things.  
† Charge them before the Lord, not to quarrel about words that do not profit anyone, but rather they destroy the hearers.
- 2 Tim 2:16-18 † Shun empty and vain talk, for it will draw the people into more ungodliness, destroying the faith of some.
- 2 Tim 2:23-26 † Avoid foolish and ignorant questions, because they produce quarrels, and the servant of the Lord must not quarrel but be gentle toward all people, able to teach and patient.  
† Instruct the opponents with gentleness, in the hope that God will give them a repentant heart to the acknowledgment of the truth, that they may repent.
- Titus 1:5-9 *The reason I left you in Crete, was that you might straighten out what was left unfinished, and appoint Elders in every town, as I directed you.*  
† **A bishop must be:**  
✧ Blameless  
✧ The husband of one wife.  
✧ Having children who are not accused of violence or unruly.  
✧ Above reproach as a steward of God.  
✧ Not self willed.  
✧ Not easily angered.  
✧ Not given to much wine.  
✧ Not violent.  
✧ Not greedy for money.  
✧ A lover of hospitality.  
✧ A lover of goodness.  
✧ Sober.  
✧ Just.  
✧ Holy.  
✧ Temperate (self controlled).  
✧ Holding firmly to the faithful Word.  
✧ Able by sound doctrine, to exhort and convince those who oppose it.
- Titus 1:10-16 † Sharply rebuke those who subvert the teachings, by Jewish fables and commandments of men, that they may be sound in the faith.
- Titus 3:2 † Do not speak evil of any man to provoke quarrels, but be gentle, showing courtesy to everyone.
- Titus 3:8-9 † Constantly affirm that those who believe in God should be careful to maintain good works.  
† Avoid foolish questions, genealogies, contentions, and quarrels about the law, for they are unprofitable and vain.

## ARMOR { [Return to Index](#) }

- Romans 13:12 † Put on the armor of light.
- Romans 13:14 † Put on the Lord Jesus Christ.
- Eph 6:11-17 † Put on the whole armor of God, that you may be able to stand against the schemes of the devil.  
✧ Gird your loins with truth.  
✧ Breastplate of righteousness.  
✧ Feet, with the preparation of the Gospel.  
✧ Shield of faith.  
✧ Helmet of salvation.  
✧ Sword of the Spirit, the Word of God.
- 1 Thes 5:8 † Let us who are of the day, be sober, putting on the:  
✧ Breastplate - faith and love.  
✧ Helmet - the hope of salvation.

## ASSEMBLING TOGETHER { [Return to Index](#) }

- Heb 10:19-25 † Let us consider one another in order to stir up love and good works, not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as is the manner of some, but exhorting one another, and so much more as you see the Day approaching.

## ATTITUDE { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 6:1-18 † Do all your works in sincerity from the heart.
- Matt 18:1-14 † Do not despise one of these little ones.
- Matt 19:13-15 † Allow the little children to come to Me.
- Luke 6:20-23 † Rejoice when you are persecuted.
- Rom 6:11-12 † Consider yourselves as dead to sin but alive to God through Jesus Christ our Lord.
- † Do not allow sin to reign in your mortal body to cause you to obey its lusts.
- † Do not yield the members of your bodies to be used as instruments of unrighteousness to sin.
- † Yield yourselves to God as those who are alive from the dead, and the members of your bodies as instruments of righteousness to God.
- Romans 10:1 thru 11:36 God has not cast away His People. (Israel, the Law, and Christ).
- (Rom 11:18) **Speaking to the Gentile believers, Paul cautions them:**
- † Do not boast against Israel who are the natural branches.
- Rom 12:1 † Present your body as a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable to God.
- Rom 12:2 † Do not be conformed to this world, but be transformed by the renewing of your mind.
- Rom 12:3 † Do not think of yourself more highly than you ought to think, but think soberly according to the faith God has given you.
- Rom 12:9 † Let love be without pretense.
- † Abhor that which is evil.
- † Hold fast to that which is good.
- Rom 12:10 † Love one another with brotherly affection.
- † Show high esteem for one another in honor.
- Rom 12:11 † Do not be lazy in business, but be eager in your spirit, serving the Lord.
- Rom 12:12 † Rejoice in hope.
- † Be patient in tribulation.
- † Remain steadfast in prayer.
- Rom 12:13 † Provide for the needs of the saints.
- † Practice hospitality.
- Rom 12:14 † Bless those who persecute you.
- † Bless and do not curse.
- Rom 12:15 † Rejoice with those who rejoice.
- † Weep with those who weep.
- Rom 12:16 † Maintain unity of thought, living in harmony with one another.
- † Do not seek exalted recognition, but respect people in lowly positions.
- † Do not be conceited with pride and self esteem.
- Rom 12:17 † Do not return evil for evil.
- † Do things that are honest and right in the sight of all men.
- Rom 12:18 † As much as you are able, live peaceably with all men.
- Rom 12:19 † Do not avenge yourselves, but rather, back off and give space to wrath, giving it over to God.
- It is written, "Vengeance is Mine, I will repay, says the Lord."**
- Rom 12:20 † If your enemy is hungry, feed him.
- † If he is thirsty, give him drink.
- Rom 12:21 † Do not allow your spirit to be overcome by evil.
- † Overcome evil with good.
- Rom 13:1-6 † Let everyone be subject to higher powers.
- Rom 13:7 † Give everyone what you owe him, taxes, money, respect, or honor.
- Rom 13:8 † Do not owe anyone anything except to love one another.
- Rom 13:14 † Put on the Lord Jesus Christ.
- † Do not make provision for the desires of the flesh.
- † Do not fulfill the desires of the flesh.
- Rom 14:1-2 † Welcome those who are weak in the flesh.
- † Do not engage in questionable disputes.
- Rom 14:3-4 † Do not let the one who eats certain things despise the ones who do not eat them.
- † Do not let the one who does not eat certain things judge those who eat them.
- Rom 14:5-12 † Let everyone be fully convinced in his own mind.
- Rom 14:13-14 † Do not judge one another.
- † Do not put a stumbling block or an occasion to fall in your brother's way.
- Rom 14:15 † Do not grieve or destroy your brother for whom Christ died, with your freedom in Christ.



- Rom 14:16-18 † Do not allow what seems good to you to be considered as evil by someone else.  
(Do not give occasion for others to criticize things that you feel are good and acceptable).
- Rom 14:19 † Practice things that make for peace, things that may edify another.
- Rom 14:20-21 † Do not destroy the work of God for the sake of your freedom.
- Rom 14:22-23 † If your faith gives you freedom, keep it to yourself and practice it before God alone.
- Rom 15:1 † We who are strong ought to bear with the frailties of those who are weak, and not just to please ourselves.
- Rom 15:2 † Let each of us make every effort to please our neighbor for his good and edification.
- Rom 15:7 † Be receptive to one another just like Christ received us to the glory of God.
- Rom 15:10 † You Gentiles, rejoice with God's people.
- Rom 15:11 † All you Gentiles praise the Lord, and let all the people praise Him.
- Rom 16:17-18 † Beware of those who cause divisions and offenses in opposition to the doctrine which you have been taught, and avoid them.
- 1 Cor 14:39-40 † Be eager to prophesy, and do not forbid speaking in tongues.  
† Let everything be done properly and in order.
- Gal 6:2 † Carry one another's burdens.
- Eph 2:11-22 † Remember that you who are Gentiles, were separated from Christ, excluded from citizenship in Israel, foreigners from the covenants of promise, without hope, and without God in this world. But you who once were far away, you have been brought near through the blood of Christ.
- Eph 3:13 † Do not despair because of my sufferings for you. They are for your glory.
- Eph 4:1-16 † Live a life worthy of the calling you have received.  
† Endeavor to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace.
- Eph 4:17 † Live no longer as other Gentiles do, in the vanity of their minds.
- Eph 4:22 † Put away your former way of living, the old man that is corrupt according to the deceitfulness of lust.
- Eph 4:23 † Be renewed in the spirit of your mind.
- Eph 4:24 † Put on the new man which is created to be like God in righteousness and true holiness.
- Eph 4:25 † Put away lying and let everyone speak the truth to his neighbor.
- Eph 4:26 † Be angry but do not sin, do not let the sun go down on your wrath.
- Eph 4:27 † Do not give the devil an opportunity.
- Eph 4:28 † Let those who have stolen steal no more.  
† But let them work with their own hands doing something useful so they will have something to share with those in need.
- Eph 4:29 † Do not allow corrupt speech to proceed out of your mouth.  
† Speak only things that are good and useful for edifying.
- Eph 4:30 † Do not grieve the Holy Spirit of God.
- Eph 4:31 † Put away all bitterness, wrath, anger, brawling, and evil speech, along with all malice.
- Eph 4:32 † Be kind to one another.  
† Be tenderhearted toward one another.  
† Forgive one another, just like God has forgiven you for the sake of Christ.
- Eph 5:1 † Follow God like dear children.
- Eph 5:2 † Walk in love, just like Christ loved us, and gave Himself for us as an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweet smelling savor.
- Eph 5:3 † Do not allow among you even a hint of sexual immorality, impurity, or greed, because those things are not proper among Saints.
- Eph 5:4 † Do not allow among you any form of filthiness, foolish talking or joking that is out of place. Instead, practice thanksgiving.
- Eph 5:5 † Know this for sure, **no person who is sexually immoral, no one who is impure, no one who is greedy – which is idolatry, will have a part in the Kingdom of Christ and of God.**
- Phil 2:1-11 † Be in agreement, having the same love and being one in spirit and purpose.  
† Do nothing out of selfish ambition or vain conceit, but in humility consider others better than yourselves.  
† Do not look only to your own interests, but also to the interests of others.  
† Let your attitude be the same as Christ Jesus, Who emptied Himself of Heavenly glory taking on the form of a servant, being obedient even to death on the cross.
- Col 3:1 † If you were raised with Christ, seek the things that are above where Christ is sitting on the right hand of God.
- Col 3:2 † Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth.

- Col 3:5-6 † Put to death the things pertaining to the earth; fornication, impurity, unrestrained sensual appetites, evil desires, greed, & covetousness - which is idolatry;  
**BECAUSE of these things the wrath of God is coming upon the sons of disobedience.**
- Col 3:8 † Put off all anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, and filthy speech out of your mouth.
- Col 3:9 † Do not lie to one another.
- Col 3:12-14 † Therefore as the elect of God, holy and beloved, put on; Compassion, kindness, humbleness, meekness, patience, bearing with one another, and forgiving one another.  
† Above all, put on love which is the bond of perfect unity.
- Col 3:15 † Let the peace of God rule in your hearts, and be thankful.
- Col 3:16 † Let the Word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom, teaching, counseling, warning, in psalms, hymns, and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord.
- Col 3:17 † What ever you do in word or deed, do it all in the Name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God the Father by Him.
- Col 3:18 † Wives, submit to your own husbands, as is fitting in the Lord.
- Col 3:19 † Husbands, love your wives and do not be harsh with them.
- Col 3:20 † Children, obey your parents in all things, for this is pleasing to the Lord.
- Col 3:21 † Fathers, do not provoke your children to anger or they may become discouraged.
- Col 3:22 † Servants, obey your masters in all things, in singleness of purpose with all your heart, fearing God.
- Col 3:23 † Whatever you do, do it heartily as to the Lord.
- Col 4:1 † Masters, give your servants what is right and fair.
- Col 4:2 † Devote yourselves to prayer, and watch in prayer with thanksgiving.
- Col 4:3-4 † Pray for us too, that God will open a door for our ministry.
- Col 4:5 † Walk in wisdom toward those outside of Christ, redeeming the time.
- Col 4:6 † Let your speech always be full of grace seasoned with salt, that you may know how to answer everyone.
- 1 Thes 2:11-12 † We charged every one of you, to walk worthy of God.
- 1 Thes 4:1 † We urge you to abound more and more and to walk to please God as you learned from us.
- 1 Thes 4:3-5 **For this is the will of God for your sanctification, that you should;**  
† Abstain from fornication.  
† Control your own body in sanctification and honor, not in lust of personal desire like the Gentiles who do not know God.
- 1 Thes 4:6 † Let no one defraud his brother in anything.
- 1 Thes 4:9 † Love one another.
- 1 Thes 4:11 † Try to be quiet, do your own business, and work with your own hands as we commanded you.
- 1 Thes 4:12 † Live honestly toward those outside of Christ.
- 1 Thes 4:13-18 † Comfort one another with these words.
- 1 Thes 5:6 † Let us not sleep as others do, but let us watch and be sober.
- 1 Thes 5:8 † Let us who are of the day, be sober, putting on the;  
† Breast plate - faith and love.  
† Helmet - the hope of salvation.
- 1 Thes 5:11 † Comfort, encourage and edify (build up) each other.
- 1 Thes 5:12-13 † Acknowledge and respect those who labor among you, and are over you in the Lord, and admonish you, hold them in very high esteem in love for the sake of their work.  
† Be at peace among yourselves.
- 1 Thes 5:14 † Warn those who are unruly.  
† comfort the timid and faint hearted.  
† Help the weak.  
† Be patient toward all men.
- 1 Thes 5:15 † Do not allow any among you to return evil for evil to any man.  
† Follow after that which is good, both among yourselves and toward all men.
- 1 Thes 5:16 † Rejoice always.
- 1 Thes 5:17 † Pray without ceasing.
- 1 Thes 5:18 † Give thanks in everything.
- 1 Thes 5:19 † Do not quench the Spirit.
- 1 Thes 5:20 † Do not despise prophesying.
- 1 Thes 5:21 † Prove all things.  
† Hold fast to that which is good.

- 1 Thes 5:22 † Avoid all appearance of evil.
- 1 Tim 5:1-16 † Do not rebuke an elder, but exhort him like a father.  
† Treat the younger men like brothers.  
† Treat the older women like mothers.  
† Treat the younger women like sisters with all purity and honor.  
† Give respect and aid to those widows that are really in need.  
† If any widow has children or family, let them learn to show pity at home first, and to repay their parents.
- 1 Tim 5:19 † Elders that rule well are worthy of double honor and financial support.
- 1 Tim 6:1 † Let everyone who is a servant, consider his own masters as worthy of all honor, so that the Name of God and His teaching will not be slandered.
- 1 Tim 6:2 † Those of you who have believing masters, do not despise them, but serve them well because they are faithful and beloved, joint heirs of the faith.  
† Teach and exhort these things.
- 1 Tim 6:6-10 † Let us be content with food and clothing.
- 1 Tim 6:11 † But you man of God, flee the enticement of riches.  
† Follow after: Righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness, and gentleness.
- 1 Tim 6:12 † Fight the good fight of faith.  
† Take hold of eternal life.
- 1 Tim 6:17-19 † **Charge those who are rich in this world;**  
✧ Not to be proud or trust in uncertain riches, but to trust in the living God.  
✧ To do good that they may be rich in good works, ready to share generously with the needy.  
✧ Laying up for themselves a good foundation for the time to come, that they may take hold of eternal life.
- 2 Tim 1:8 † Do not be ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, or of me His prisoner.  
† Be a partner in the afflictions of the Gospel according to the power of God.
- 2 Tim 1:13 † Hold fast to the form of sound words you have heard from me, in faith and love which is in Christ Jesus.
- 2 Tim 1:14 † By the power of the Holy Spirit that dwells in us, keep the good thing that was committed to you.
- 2 Tim 2:1 † Be strong in the grace that is in Christ Jesus.
- 2 Tim 2:3-4 † Endure hardship like a good soldier of Jesus Christ.
- 2 Tim 2:7 † Consider carefully what I say, and the Lord will give you understanding in all things.
- 2 Tim 2:8 † Remember - Jesus Christ was raised from the dead according to my Gospel.
- 2 Tim 2:14 † Put them in mind of these things, charge them before the Lord; not quarrel about words that do not profit anyone, but rather they destroy the hearers.
- 2 Tim 2:15 † Study to show yourself to God as one who is approved, a workman that does not need to be ashamed, correctly analyzing and dividing the Word of Truth.
- 2 Tim 2:16-18 † Shun empty and vain talk, for it will draw the people into more ungodliness, destroying the faith of some.
- 2 Tim 2:19-21 † Let everyone who confesses the Name of Christ turn away from sin and iniquity.
- 2 Tim 2:22 † Flee youthful lusts.  
† Follow righteousness, faith, love, and peace along with those who call on the Lord out of a pure heart.
- 2 Tim 2:23-26 † Avoid foolish and ignorant questions, because they produce quarrels, and the servant of the Lord must not quarrel but be gentle toward all people, able to teach and patient.  
† Instruct the opponents with gentleness, in the hope that God will give them a repentant heart to acknowledge the truth, that they may repent.
- 2 Tim 3:1-9 † Turn away from those who are self-centered deceivers of the Last Days.
- 2 Tim 3:14 † Continue faithfully in the things you have learned and been assured of, knowing from whom you learned them.
- Titus 2:7 † In everything, set the example in your own life of good works,  
† In doctrine, show soundness, seriousness, and sincerity.
- Titus 2:8 † Use sound speech that cannot be condemned.
- Titus 2:9-10 † Exhort servants to be obedient to their own masters, and to be well pleasing to them in all things, without answering back.  
† Teach them not to steal, but to show good fidelity, that they may bring respect to the Doctrine of God our Saviour in everything.

Titus 2:11-14	<b>The grace of God has appeared to all men, teaching us that we should:</b>
	✚ Deny ungodliness and worldly lusts, and to live soberly, righteously, and godly in this present world, looking for that blessed hope, the glorious appearing of the Great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ.
Titus 3:1	✚ Remind them to be subject to rulers and authorities, to obey, to be ready for every good work.
Titus 3:2	✚ Do not speak evil of any man to provoke quarrels, but be gentle, showing courtesy to everyone.
Titus 3:8-9	<b>This is a faithful saying, and these things I want you to affirm constantly:</b>
	✚ That those who believe in God should be careful to maintain good works.
	✚ Avoid foolish questions, genealogies, contentions, and quarrels about the law, for they are unprofitable and vain.
Titus 3:10	✚ After the first and second warning, reject and keep out the man who is a factious divisive heretic.
Titus 3:14	✚ Let our people learn to maintain good works for necessary uses, that they may not be unfruitful.
Heb 3:7-11	✚ Do not harden your hearts like they did in the day that they were tempted in the wilderness.
Heb 3:12	✚ Take heed lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, departing from the living God.
Heb 4:1-10	✚ Let us fear, lest any of you should seem to come short of the promise of entering into his rest.
Heb 4:11-15	✚ Let us labor to enter into that rest, lest any one fall after the same example of unbelief.
	✚ Let us hold firmly to our profession.
Heb 4:16	✚ Let us therefore come boldly to the throne of grace.
Heb 6:1-3	✚ Therefore leaving the elementary first principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on to perfection and spiritual maturity, not laying again the foundation.
Heb 10:19-25	<b>With boldness by the blood of Jesus our High Priest over the House of God;</b>
	✚ Let us draw near to God with sincere hearts in full assurance of faith. <b>Having our hearts sprinkled from a guilty conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water;</b>
	✚ Let us hold securely to the hope we profess.
	✚ Let us consider one another to encourage growth toward love and good works.
	✚ Let us not forsake assembling ourselves together.
	✚ Let us encourage one another more and more as we see the Day approaching.
Heb 10:25	✚ Do not throw away your confidence.
Heb 12:1-3	✚ Let us lay aside everything that hinders us and the sin that so easily entangles us.
	✚ With perseverance, let us run the race that is set before us, looking to Jesus, the author and finisher of our faith for our example.
	✚ Consider Jesus lest you become weary and faint in your soul.
Heb 12:7	✚ Endure hardship as discipline from God.
Heb 12:12	✚ Strengthen the hands that hang down and the feeble knees.
Heb 12:13	✚ Make straight paths for your feet, so the lame will not be turned away, but rather be healed.
Heb 12:14	✚ Follow after peace with all men, and after holiness.
Heb 12:15-16	✚ Watch carefully to see that no one misses the Grace of God.
	✚ See that no root of bitterness grows up to cause trouble and defile many.
	✚ Watch carefully to see that no one becomes sexually immoral or godless.
Heb 12:25	✚ See to it that you do not refuse Him that speaks.
Heb 12:28	✚ Since we are receiving a kingdom that cannot be moved, let us have grace with which we may serve God in an acceptable manner, with reverence and godly fear.
Heb 13:1	✚ Let brotherly love flourish.
Heb 13:2	✚ Do not forget to extend hospitality to strangers.
Heb 13:3	✚ Remember those in prison and those who suffer persecution.
Heb 13:4	✚ Keep marriage honorable to all, and the marriage bed undefiled.
	✚ Whoremongers and adulterers will be judged by God.
Heb 13:5-6	✚ Keep your lives free from greed, and be content with what you have.
Heb 13:7	✚ Remember those who are leaders in the church, who speak the Word of God to you,
	✚ Consider their way of life and follow their example of faith.
Heb 13:9	✚ Do not allow yourselves to be swayed by various strange doctrines.
	✚ Be established with grace.
Heb 13:13-14	✚ Let us go to Christ outside the camp, bearing His reproach.
	For here we do not have a city that will continue, but we seek one to come.
Heb 13:15	✚ Continually offer the sacrifice of praise to God, the fruit of our lips.
Heb 13:16	✚ Do not forget to do good and share what you have, for God is well pleased with that kind of sacrifice.
Heb 13:17	✚ Obey those who have authority over you, and submit yourselves to their authority.
Heb 13:18-19	✚ Pray for us.

- Heb 13:22 † Accept my word of warning.
- James 1:2-4 † Count it all joy when you fall into various trials.  
† Know that the trial of your faith builds patience.  
† Let patience fulfill its perfect work in your lives so you may become perfect and complete, lacking nothing.
- James 1:5-8 † If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, Who gives to all men liberally, and does not criticize. But ask in faith without doubt.
- James 1:9 † Let the brother in humble circumstances rejoice in the fact that he is exalted in Christ.
- James 1:10 † Let the rich man rejoice in the fact that he is made humble in Christ.
- James 1:13-15 † Do not let anyone who is tempted, say that he is tempted by God.
- James 1:19-20 † Let everyone be quick to listen, slow to speak, and slow to wrath.
- James 1:21 † Lay aside all moral and spiritual filthiness and excessive perverse disobedience.  
† Receive with meekness the Word planted in you that is able to save your souls.
- James 1:22-25 † Do not merely listen to the Word, and so deceive yourselves, but rather do what it says.
- James 1:26 † Control your tongue.  
**If anyone seems to be religious and does not control his tongue, he deceives his own heart, his religion is vain.**
- James 1:27 **Pure undefiled religion before God is this:**  
† Take care of the fatherless and widows in their distress.  
† Keep yourself from being polluted by the world.
- James 2:1-11 † Do not hold the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ as showing partiality or favoritism.
- James 2:12 † Live and speak as though you will be judged by the law of Liberty.
- James 3:1 † Not many of you should presume to be teachers, because you know that we who teach will be judged more severely.
- James 3:13 † Whoever is wise and equipped with knowledge, let him demonstrate by a good life, his works with meekness and wisdom.
- James 3:14-18 † Do not be proud and lie against the truth if you have bitter envy and strife in your hearts.
- James 4:7 † Submit yourselves to God.  
† Resist the devil and he will flee from you.
- James 4:8 † Draw near to God and He will draw near to you.  
† Cleanse your hands and purify your hearts.
- James 4:9 † Be deeply penitent, mourn and weep.  
† Let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness.
- James 4:10 † Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord.
- James 4:11 † Do not speak evil of one another.
- James 5:1-6 † You rich, weep and wail for the miseries that shall come upon you.
- James 5:7 † Brethren, be patient, waiting until the coming of the Lord.
- James 5:8 † Be patient, strengthen your hearts, for the coming of the Lord is drawing near.
- James 5:9 † Do not complain against one another.
- James 5:10 † Take the prophets who spoke in the Name of the Lord as an example of patience in the face of suffering.
- 1 Pet 1:14-21 † Be holy in all manner of living.
- 1 Pet 1:22-25 † Love one another with a pure heart earnestly.
- 1 Pet 2:1-3 † Laying aside all malice, guile, hypocrisies, envies, and all evil speaking;  
† Like new born babies, desire the sincere milk of the Word, that you may grow by it.
- 1 Pet 2:11 † Abstain from lusts of the flesh that war against the soul.
- 1 Pet 2:12 † Live good lives among the Gentiles so that those who speak against you will see your good works and glorify God in the day of visitation.
- 1 Pet 2:13-16 † Submit yourselves to every authority of man for the Lord's sake: Kings, or governors.
- 1 Pet 2:17 † Honor all men.  
† Love the brethren.  
† Fear God.  
† Honor the king.
- SERVANTS:**  
† Be subject to your masters.
- 1 Pet 3:1-6 **WIVES,**  
† Be submissive to your own husbands.

- † Let your adorning be the hidden man of the heart, not outward adorning.
- 1 Pet 3:7 **HUSBANDS,**
- † Live with your wives with intelligence,
- † Treat her with honor and tenderness as the more fragile vessel, and as equal heirs of the grace of life, so that your prayers are not hindered.
- 1 Pet 3:8 † Be of one mind, in agreement with one another.
- † Be compassionate with one another.
- † Love one another as brethren.
- † Be tender hearted.
- † Be courteous.
- † Do not return evil for evil, or insult for insult, but instead, return a blessing.
- 1 Pet 3:10-11 **Whoever desires to experience a good life and see good days;**
- † Let him keep his tongue from evil and his lips from deceit.
- † Let him shun evil and do good.
- † Let him seek peace and pursue it.
- 1 Pet 3:15 † Sanctify the Lord God in your hearts, and be ready at all times, with meekness, respect, and a good conscience, to give an answer to everyone who asks, a reason for the hope that is in you.
- 1 Pet 4:1-6 † Since Christ has suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves with the same mind, determined not to follow the desires of the flesh, but the will of God.
- 1 Pet 4:7-11 **The end of all things is at hand, therefore;**
- † Be sober (Be responsible, keep a sound mind).
- † Watch and pray.
- † Have intense love for each other.
- † Be hospitable toward one another without grumbling.
- † Let each of you minister to one another as good stewards of the manifold grace of God, exercising the gifts you have received.
- † If anyone speaks, let him speak as one speaking the Words of God.
- † If anyone ministers, let him minister according to the ability God has given to him.
- 1 Pet 4:12-14 † Do not think it strange when fiery trials come upon you, but rejoice because you are partakers in Christ's suffering.
- 1 Pet 4:15 † If you suffer, it should not be as a murderer, thief, evildoer, or meddler.
- 1 Pet 4:16-18 † If anyone suffers as a Christian, let him not be ashamed, but let him glorify God.
- 1 Pet 4:19 † Let those who suffer according to the will of God, commit the keeping of their souls to God by doing good, as toward a faithful Creator.
- 1 Pet 5:1-4 **ELDERS;**
- † Feed the flock of God, willingly and freely.
- † Do not be lords over God's heritage, but be examples.
- 1 Pet 5:5-9 **YOUNG PEOPLE;**
- † Submit yourselves to the elders.
- † Be subject to one another.
- † Be clothed with humility.
- † Humble yourselves under the Mighty Hand of God.
- † Cast all your cares on Him, for He cares for you.
- † Be serious.
- † Be vigilant.
- † Resist the devil in steadfast faith.
- 2 Pet 1:5-10 † **Add to your faith:**
- ✧ Goodness
- ✧ Knowledge.
- ✧ Self control.
- ✧ Perseverance.
- ✧ Godliness.
- ✧ Brotherly kindness.
- ✧ Love.
- † Make every effort to make your calling and election secure.
- 2 Pet 3:14 † Make every effort to be found living in peace, without spot, and blameless.
- 2 Pet 3:15 † Realize that the long suffering of our Lord is for salvation of the lost.

- |                |  |
|----------------|--|
| 2 Pet 3:17     | ✚ Beware lest you also fall from your secure position, being led away with the error of the wicked.  |
| 2 Pet 3:18     | ✚ Grow in grace, and in the knowledge of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ.   |
| 1 John 2:1     | ✚ Do not sin.  |
| 1 John 2:6     | ✚ Whoever says he abides in Christ ought to follow the example of Christ.  |
| 1 John 2:15-16 | ✚ Do not love the world or the things that are in the world. Lust of the flesh, lust of the eyes, pride of life.   |
| 1 John 2:24    | ✚ Keep what you heard from the beginning in your heart.  |
| 1 John 2:27-28 | ✚ Abide in Him in all things as the anointing you received teaches you.  |
| 1 John 3:1     | ✚ Observe what manner of love the Father has given to us, that we should be called the sons of God.  |
| 1 John 3:7     | ✚ Let no one deceive you, know them by their fruits.   |
| 1 John 3:11    | ✚ This is the message that you have heard from the beginning; that we should love one another.   |
| 1 John 3:16    | ✚ Because He laid down His life for us, we should lay down our lives for the brethren.   |
| 1 John 3:18    | ✚ Let us not love in word or tongue, but in deed and in truth.   |
| 1 John 3:23    | <b>This is His commandment:</b>  |
|                | ✚ Believe on the Name of His Son Jesus Christ.   |
|                | ✚ Love one another.  |
| 1 John 4:1     | ✚ Do not believe every spirit, but test the spirits to know whether or not they are from God.  |
| 1 John 4:7-12  | ✚ Let us love one another.   |
| 1 John 4:21    | <b>We have this commandment from Him;</b>  |
|                | ✚ Whoever loves God should love his brother also.  |
| 1 John 5:16    | ✚ If anyone sees his brother sin a sin that is not to death, he shall ask, and God will give him life.   |
|                | ✚ Do not pray for the sin to death.  |
| 1 John 5:21    | ✚ Keep yourselves from idols.  |
| 2 John 1:5     | ✚ Love one another.  |
| 2 John 1:8     | ✚ Take care that you not lose what you have worked for.  |
| 3 John 1:8     | ✚ We ought to receive and support missionaries.  |
| Jude 1:3       | ✚ Earnestly contend for the faith that was once and for all delivered to the Saints.   |
| Jude 1:17-19   | ✚ Remember the warning given by the Apostles concerning the Last Days, that mockers would come who would walk according to their own ungodly lusts. These are the ones who cause division being sensual and not having the Spirit. |
| Jude 1:20-23   | <b>But you, building yourselves up in the most holy faith, praying in the Holy Spirit;</b>   |
|                | ✚ Keep yourselves in the love of God.  |
|                | ✚ Look for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ to bring you to eternal life.  |
|                | ✚ Have compassion on those who doubt.  |
|                | ✚ Save others with fear, pulling them out of the fire, hating even the garment made unclean by the flesh.  |
| Rev 2:1-7      | ✚ Remember the heights from which you have fallen.   |
|                | ✚ Repent and do the things you did at the first.   |
| Rev 2:8-11     | ✚ Do not fear any of the things you are to suffer.   |
|                | ✚ Be faithful to the death.  |
| Rev 2:12-17    | ✚ Repent.  |
| Rev 2:18-29    | ✚ Hold firmly to what you have till I come.  |
| Rev 3:1-6      | ✚ Watch and strengthen the things that remain and are ready to die.  |
|                | ✚ Remember what you have received and heard.   |
|                | ✚ Hold firmly to it and repent.  |
| Rev 3:7-13     | ✚ Hold firm to the things that you have that no one may take your crown.   |
| Rev 3:14-22    | ✚ Buy from Me;   |
|                | ✧ Gold tried in the fire.  |
|                | ✧ White clothing.  |
|                | ✚ Anoint your eyes with eye salve.   |
|                | ✚ Repent.  |
| Rev 13:18      | ✚ Here is wisdom, let whoever has understanding calculate the number of the beast. It is the number of a man. His number is 666.   |
| Rev 14:7       | ✚ Fear God and give Him glory.   |
| Rev 22:17      | ✚ The Spirit and the Bride say come.   |
|                | ✚ Let whoever hears say come.  |
|                | ✚ Whoever will, let him take of the water of life freely.  |

## AUTHORITY { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 23:2 † The Scribes and Pharisees sit in Moses' seat, therefore whatever they tell you to do, obey them, but do not do according to their works.
- Rom 13:1-7 † Let everyone be subject to higher powers.
- Titus 3:1 † Remind them to be obedient and submit to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates, to be readily available for every good work.
- Heb 13:17 † Obey those who have authority over you, and submit yourselves to their authority.
- 1 Pet 2:13-17 † Submit yourselves to every authority of man for the Lord's sake:
- † Kings
  - † Governors
  - † Honor all people
  - † Love the brethren
  - † Fear God
  - † Honor the King
  - † Servants be subject to your masters.

## BAPTISM { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 28:18-20 ***All authority has been given to Me in Heaven and on Earth.***
- † Go therefore and make disciples of all nations.
  - † Baptize them in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit.
  - † Teach them to obey all things that I have commanded you.
- And lo, I am with you always, even to the end of the age.*
- Mark 16:15-16 *And He said,*
- † Go into all the world and preach the Gospel.
  - † He who believes and is baptized will be saved.
  - † He who does not believe will be condemned.
- Acts 2:38 † Repent and be baptized in the Name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and you will receive the gift of the Holy Spirit.
- Acts 10:17-48 † Peter in his message to the household of Cornelius commanded them to be baptized in the Name of the Lord.
- Acts 22:1-30 † Now why do you wait? Arise and be baptized, and wash away your sins, calling on the Name of the Lord.

## BEHAVIOR { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 3:1-12 † Repent, bring forth fruit of repentance.
- Matt 5:14-16 † Let your light so shine before men that they may see your good works and glorify your Father Who is in Heaven.
- Matt 5:21-26 † Be reconciled with your brother before offering your gift to God.
- Matt 5:33-37 † Do not swear at all.
- Matt 5:38-42 † Do not resist one who is evil.
- Matt 5:43-48 † Be perfect like your Heavenly Father Who is perfect.
- † Love your enemies.
  - † Pray for those who abuse you.
- Matt 6:1-18 † Do all your works in sincerity from the heart.
- Matt 6:19-24 † Lay up your treasures in Heaven, not on earth.
- Matt 6:25-34 † Do not be anxious
- † Seek first the Kingdom of God and His righteousness.
- Matt 7:1-5 † Do not judge lest you be judged.
- Matt 7:6 † Do not give what is Holy to the dogs.
- † Do not cast your pearls before swine.
- Matt 7:7-11 † Ask, seek, knock.
- Matt 7:12 † Do to others as you want them to do to you.
- Matt 7:13-14 † Enter in by the narrow gate.
- Matt 7:15-23 † Beware of false prophets.
- Matt 7:24-27 † Obey the commandments of Jesus.



- Matt 9:35-38 † Pray that the Lord of the harvest will send laborers into His harvest.
- Matt 10:5-42 **TO THE TWELVE AS THEY WERE SENT OUT TO PREACH AND HEAL:**
- † Do not go among the Gentiles or enter any town of the Samaritans.
  - † Go rather to the lost sheep of the House of Israel.
  - † Preach, "The Kingdom of Heaven is near.
  - † Heal the sick.
  - † Raise the dead.
  - † Cleanse those who have leprosy.
  - † Drive out demons.
  - † Freely you have received, freely give.
  - † Take no money.
  - † Take no extra cloths or provisions.
- THE WORKER IS WORTHY OF HIS KEEP.**
- † Stay at the home of one worthy person as long as you are in one city, town, or village.
  - † When you enter the home, give it your greeting.
  - † If the home is worthy, let your peace rest upon it,
  - † If it is not worthy, let your peace return to you.
- IF ANYONE WILL NOT WELCOME YOU OR LISTEN TO YOU:**
- † Shake the dust off of your feet when you leave the house or town.
- Matt 10:16-20 † Be wise as serpents, and harmless as doves.
- † Beware of men, for they will betray and persecute you.
  - † When they deliver you to the authorities, do not plan what to say, but allow the Holy Spirit to speak through you.
- Matt 10:21-23 † When they persecute you in this city, flee to another.
- Matt 10:24-32 † Do not be afraid of them.
- † What is whispered in your ear, proclaim from the housetops.
  - † Do not fear those who can kill the body but can not kill the soul.
  - † Fear the One Who can destroy both body and soul in Hell.
  - † Do not fear.
- Matt 10:34-42 † Do not suppose that I have come to bring peace.
- Matt 11:2-6 **TO THE DISCIPLES JOHN SENT TO JESUS**
- † Go tell John what you have seen and heard. Blessed is the one who is not offended in Me.
- Matt 15:1-20 **CLEAN / UNCLEAN - COMMANDMENTS OF GOD VS. TRADITIONS OF MEN**
- † Listen and understand.
  - † Let the Pharisees alone, they are blind guides of the blind.
- Matt 16:5-12 † Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees (their doctrine).
- Matt 16:24-27 † If anyone wishes to come after Me, let him deny himself, take up his cross, and follow Me.
- Matt 17:1-8 **VOICE FROM THE CLOUD AT THE TRANSFIGURATION**
- † This is My beloved Son, listen to Him.
- Matt 18:1-14 † Do not despise one of these little ones.
- Matt 18:15-20 † If your brother sins against you, go to him alone and tell him of the offense - then with witnesses – then to the Church.
- Matt 18:21-15 † Forgive from the heart.
- Matt 19:2-12 † What God has joined together, let not man put asunder.
- Matt 19:13-15 † Allow the little children to come to Me.
- Matt 19:16-30 † If you would enter life, keep the commandments.
- † If you would be perfect, sell what you have, give to the poor, then come and follow Me.
- Matt 20:20-28 † Whoever would be great among you, let him be your servant.
- Matt 22:16-22 † Give to Caesar the things that are Caesar's, and give to God the things that are God's.
- Matt 22:34-40 **GREATEST COMMANDMENTS IN THE LAW**
- † Love God with all your heart, soul, and mind.
  - † Love your neighbor like yourself.
- Matt 23:1-7 † Obey those in offices of leadership.
- † But do not do what they do.
- Matt 23:8-12 † Do not be called, Rabbi, Father, Master, (wear no exalted title).
- † Whoever wants to be great among you, let him be your servant.
- Matt 24:1-14 † Take heed that no one deceive you.

- Matt 24:15-22 † When you see the Abomination of Desolation spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing in the Holy Place, let all in Judea flee to the mountains. The Great Tribulation is here.
- Matt 24:23-27 **IF ANYONE SAYS TO YOU, THE CHRIST IS HERE OR THERE,**
- † Do not believe them.
- Matt 24:32-35 † Learn a lesson from the fig tree.
- † When you see these things coming to pass, know that the time is near, even at the door.
- Matt 24:42-51 † Watch therefore, for you do not know the hour when the Lord will come.
- Matt 25:1-13 † Watch therefore, for you do not know the day or hour when the Son of Man will come.
- Matt 26:36-45 † Watch and pray that you not enter into temptation.
- Matt 28:18-20 **All authority is given to Me in Heaven and on Earth.**
- † Therefore, go and teach all nations,
- † Baptize them in the Name of the Father and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit.
- † Teach them to obey all things I have commanded you.
- Mark 1:3 † Prepare the way of the Lord, make His paths straight.
- Mark 1:14-15 † Repent and believe the Gospel.
- Mark 4:24-25 † Be careful what you hear.
- Mark 5:1-20 † Go home and tell your friends what great things the Lord has done for you and how He had compassion on you.
- Mark 6:6-13 **TO THE TWELVE AS THEY WERE SENT OUT TO PREACH AND HEAL:**
- † Take nothing for the journey.
- † Stay in one house while you are in a city or town.
- † If they will not receive you or your message, when you leave, shake off the dust of your feet as a testimony against them.
- Mark 6:30-32 † Come away to a desert place and rest.
- Mark 7:1-23 **CLEAN / UNCLEAN -- COMMANDMENTS OF GOD / VS / TRADITIONS OF MEN**
- † (By your traditions you nullify the commandments of God) - **Listen and understand.**
- Mark 8:14-21 † Take heed, beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of Herod.
- Mark 8:31-9:1 † If anyone would come after Me, he must deny himself, take up his cross, and follow Me.
- Mark 9:2-13 **VOICE FROM THE CLOUD AT THE TRANSFIGURATION**
- † This is My beloved Son, listen to Him.
- Mark 9:33-37 † If anyone wants to be first, he must be last of all and servant of all.
- Mark 9:38-42 † Unknown Healer; Do not forbid him
- Mark 9:49-50 † Have salt in yourselves and have peace with one another.
- Mark 10:1-12 † What God has joined together, let not man put asunder.
- Mark 10:13-16 † Allow little children to come to Me.
- Mark 10:17-31 **TO HAVE ETERNAL LIFE,**
- † Keep the commandments,
- ✧ Do not murder.
- ✧ Do not commit adultery.
- ✧ Do not steal.
- ✧ Do not give false testimony.
- ✧ Do not defraud.
- ✧ Honor your father and mother.
- † Go sell what you have, give to the poor, and you will have treasure in Heaven.
- † Come, take up your cross, and follow Me.
- Mark 10:35-45 † Whoever wants to be greatest among you must be servant of all.
- Mark 11:12-14 † Have faith in God.
- Mark 11:20-22 † Have faith in God.
- Mark 11:23-24 † Believe when you pray.
- Mark 11:25-26 † Forgive when you pray.
- Mark 12:13-17 † Give to Caesar the things that are Caesar's, and to God the things that are God's.
- Mark 12:28-34 **THE GREATEST COMMANDMENTS;**
- † Love God with all your heart, soul, mind, & strength.
- † Love your neighbor like yourself.
- Mark 12:38-40 † Beware of the Scribes (hypocrisy).
- Mark 13:1-37 † What I say to you I say to all, WATCH!
- † Take heed that no one deceive you.

- † Beware of persecution.
- † Allow the Holy Spirit to speak through you.
- † When you see the Abomination of Desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing where it ought not, then let everyone in Judea flee to the mountains.
- † Pray that your flight be not in the winter.
- † Take heed, if anyone shall say to you that Christ is here or there, do not believe it.
- † Learn the lesson of the fig tree.
- † When you see these things come to pass, know it is near, even at the door.
- † Watch and pray.
- Mark 14:32-41 † Watch and pray that you enter not into temptation.
- Mark 16:15-20 † Go into all the world and preach the Gospel to every creature.
- Luke 3:1-20 † Repent and be baptized for the forgiveness of sins.
- † Prepare the way of the Lord, make His paths straight.
- † Produce fruits of repentance.
- † Share what you have with those who have not.
- † Do not extort money from people.
- † Do violence to no man.
- † Do not accuse people falsely.
- † Be content with your pay.
- Luke 6:20-23 † Rejoice when you are persecuted.
- Luke 6:27 † Love your enemies.
- † Do good to those who hate you.
- Luke 6:28 † Bless those who curse you.
- † Pray for those who abuse you.
- Luke 6:29 † Turn the other cheek.
- † Do not refuse your coat to him who took away your cloak.
- Luke 6:30 † Give to everyone who asks of you.
- † Do not ask for the return of your goods from the one who took them away.
- Luke 6:31 † Do to others as you would like them to do to you.
- Luke 6:35 † Love your enemies.
- † Do good.
- † Lend, hoping for nothing in return.
- Luke 6:36 † Be merciful as your Father is merciful.
- Luke 6:37 † Do not judge.
- † Do not condemn.
- † Forgive, and you shall be forgiven.
- Luke 6:38 † Give, and it shall be given to you.
- Luke 6:39-45 † Cast the beam out of your own eye, then you will see clearly to pluck the speck out of your brother's eye.
- Luke 6:46 **WHY DO YOU CALL ME LORD, AND NOT DO WHAT I COMMAND YOU?**
- Luke 7:18-23 **TO THE DISCIPLES JOHN SENT TO JESUS:**
- † Go, tell John what you have seen and heard. *Blessed is the man who is not offended in Me.*
- Luke 8:18 † Be careful how you listen.
- Luke 8:26-39 † Return home and show what great things God has done for you.
- Luke 8:40-56 **TO JAIRUS**
- † Don't be afraid, just believe and she will be healed.
- Luke 9:1-6 **INSTRUCTIONS TO THE TWELVE AS THEY WERE SENT OUT.**
- † Preach the Kingdom of God.
- † Heal the sick.
- † Take no provisions for your journey.
- † Stay in the same house while you are in the city.
- † If they will not receive you or your message, when you leave, shake the dust off of your feet as a testimony against them.
- Luke 9:23-27 † If anyone wants to come after Me, let him deny himself, take up his cross daily, and follow Me.
- Luke 9:28-36 **VOICE FROM THE CLOUD AT THE TRANSFIGURATION**
- † This is My beloved Son, listen to Him.
- Luke 9:44-45 † Listen closely to what I am saying.

- Luke 9:46-48 † Find greatness in serving.
- Luke 9:49-50 **UNKNOWN HEALER** - Do not forbid him.
- Luke 9:57-62 † Let the dead bury the dead, but you, go preach the Kingdom.
- Luke 10:1-12 **INSTRUCTIONS TO THE SEVENTY AS THEY WERE SENT OUT.**
- † Pray to the Lord of the harvest that He would send laborers into the harvest.
- † Go your ways, I am sending you out like lambs among wolves.
- † Carry neither purse nor money.
- † Salute no one along the way.
- † When you enter a house, say, "Peace to this house."
- † Stay in the same house while you are in the city.
- † Eat and drink whatever they set before you.
- THE LABORER IS WORTHY OF HIS PAY.**
- † Do not go from house to house.
- WHEREVER YOU ARE RECEIVED,**
- † Eat whatever they set before you.
- † Heal the sick.
- † Say, "The Kingdom of God is near."
- WHEREVER THEY WILL NOT RECEIVE YOU,**
- † Go out into the street and say, "Even the dust of your city that clings to us we wipe off against you, nevertheless, be sure of this, the Kingdom of God has come near to you."
- Luke 10:19-20 † Do not rejoice that spirits are subject to you, but rejoice that your names are written in Heaven.
- Luke 10:25-28 **THE GREATEST COMMANDMENTS**
- † Love The Lord your God with all your heart, soul, strength, and mind.
- † Love your neighbor as yourself.
- Luke 10:29-37 **THE GOOD SAMARITAN**
- † Go and do likewise.
- Luke 11:9-13 † Ask, Seek, Knock.
- Luke 11:33-36 † Take heed that the light in you is not darkness.
- Luke 11:37-41 † Give alms of whatever you have and all things will be clean to you.
- Luke 12:1-10 † Beware of the Leaven of the Pharisees (hypocrisy).
- † Do not fear those who kill the body and can do no more.
- † Fear Him Who after killing the body has power to cast you into Hell. Yes, I tell you, fear Him.
- Luke 12:11-12 **WHEN YOU ARE BROUGHT BEFORE SYNAGOGUES, RULERS, AND AUTHORITIES:**
- † Do not worry about what you will say or how you will answer them.
- † Allow the Holy Spirit to speak through you.
- Luke 12:13-21 † Keep yourselves from all covetousness.
- † Sell what you have and give alms.
- Luke 12:22-31 † Do not be anxious about this life, food, drink, or clothing.
- † First, seek the Kingdom of God and His righteousness.
- Luke 12:32 † Do not fear.
- Luke 12:35-48 † Be ready and watching.
- Luke 12:58-59 † Do your best to reconcile a matter out of court.
- Luke 13:24-30 † Make every effort to enter through the narrow door.
- Luke 17:3-4 † Forgive when repentance is offered.
- Luke 17:7-10 **HUMILITY IN SERVICE**
- † When you have done all that is commanded, confess that you are unworthy because you have done no more than was required.
- Luke 18:15-17 † Allow little children to come to Me.
- Luke 18:18-27 **TO INHERIT ETERNAL LIFE**
- † Keep the commandments.
- TO MAKE UP WHAT IS LACKING**
- † Sell all that you have.
- † Give to the poor. And you will have treasure in Heaven.
- † Come and follow Me.
- Luke 20:22-25 † Give to Caesar the things that are Caesar's and to God the things that are God's.
- Luke 20:45-47 † Beware of the Scribes who seek recognition.
- Luke 21:5-36 † Be careful that you not be deceived.

- ✠ Do not plan ahead what to say when you are brought before rulers for My Name's sake. God will give you wisdom that the adversary can not contradict or resist.
- ✠ In your patience, possess your souls.
- ✠ When you see Jerusalem surrounded with armies, know that the desolation is near, and flee to safety.
- ✠ When you see these things begin to come to pass, look up, your redemption is near.
- ✠ Beware lest you become drawn away by the distraction of the ways of the world.
- ✠ Watch and pray that you may be found worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of Man.
- Luke 22:39-40 ✠ Pray that you enter not into temptation.
- Luke 22:47-54 ✠ Allow even this.
- John 2:13-17 ✠ Do not make My Father's House a house of merchandise.
- John 3:1-12 ✠ You must be born again.
- John 4:1-42 ✠ Believe Me.
- ✠ God is Spirit, and those who worship Him must worship in spirit and in truth.
- ✠ Lift up your eyes and see, the fields are white already for harvest.
- John 5:1-24 ✠ Sin no more so nothing worse will come upon you.
- John 5:25-29 ✠ Do not marvel, for the time is coming when all who are in the graves will hear the voice of the Son of Man and will come forth.
- John 5:30-47 ✠ Believe the works that I do, and the writings of Moses.
- John 6:1-27 ✠ Do not be afraid, it is I.
- ✠ Do not work for food that perishes, but for that food that endures to eternal life.
- John 6:41-65 ✠ Do not murmur among yourselves. No one can come to Me unless the Father draws him.
- John 7:1-24 ✠ Do not judge according to appearance, but judge righteous judgment.
- John 7:37-39 ✠ If anyone is thirsty, let him come to Me and drink.
- John 8:2-11 ✠ Let the one without sin cast the first stone.
- ✠ Neither do I condemn you, go and sin no more.
- John 10:22-38 ✠ Believe the works, it is they that bear witness of Me.
- John 12:20-33 ✠ If anyone would serve Me, let him follow Me.
- John 12:34-50 ✠ Walk while you have the light.
- ✠ Believe in the Light, that you may be children of the Light.
- John 13:1-17 ✠ If I then, being your Lord and Master, have washed your feet, you should also wash one another's feet, following My example.
- John 13:31-35 ✠ Love one another as I have loved you.
- John 14:1-11 ✠ Let not your heart be troubled.
- ✠ You believe in God, believe also in Me.
- ✠ Believe Me for the very works sake.
- John 14:15-25 ✠ If you love Me, keep My commandments.
- John 14:26-27 ✠ Do not let your heart be troubled, or afraid.
- John 15:1-11 ✠ Abide in Me and I in you.
- John 15:12-13 ✠ This is My commandment, that you love one another as I have loved you.
- John 15:17 ✠ These things I command you, that you love one another.
- John 16:23-24 ✠ Ask and you will receive.
- John 20:22 ✠ Receive the Holy Spirit.
- John 20:27 ✠ Do not be faithless but believing.
- John 21:6-22 ✠ Cast the net on the right side and you will find.
- ✠ Bring of the fish you have caught,
- ✠ Come and dine.
- ✠ Feed My lambs.
- ✠ Shepherd My sheep.
- ✠ Feed My sheep.
- ✠ Follow Me.
- ✠ You follow Me.
- Acts 1:1-8 ✠ Do not depart out of Jerusalem, but wait for the promise of the Father (the baptism with the Holy Spirit).
- Acts 2:38-40 ✠ Repent and be baptized in the Name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins.
- ✠ Save yourselves from this wicked generation.

- Acts 3:19 † Repent and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when times of refreshing shall come from the PRESENCE OF THE LORD.
- Acts 6:1-4 † Choose out from among yourselves seven men of honest report, full of the Holy Spirit and of wisdom, whom we may appoint over this business, and we will give ourselves continually to prayer and to ministry of the Word.
- Acts 8:5-25 † Repent of this your wickedness and pray to God, that perhaps the thoughts of your heart may be forgiven.
- Acts 10:1-16 † What God has cleansed, do not call common or unclean.
- Acts 10:17-48 † Be baptized in the name of the Lord.
- Acts 11:19-24 † Hold fast to the Lord with deliberate purpose of heart.
- Acts 13:40-41 † Beware, lest that which was spoken by the prophets should come upon you.
- Acts 13:46-47 † The Lord commanded us to be a light to the Gentiles.
- Acts 15:1-34 **It seemed good to the Holy Spirit and to us, to lay upon you no greater burden than these necessary things;**  
 † Abstain from meats offered to idols,  
 † From blood,  
 † From things strangled,  
 † From fornication  
***If you do this you will do well.***
- Acts 16:12-40 † Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and you will be saved and your house.
- Acts 17:14-31 † God now commands all men everywhere to repent, because He has appointed a time in which He will judge the world in righteousness by Christ.
- Acts 18:1-11 **IN CORINTH, GOD COMMANDED PAUL IN A VISION:**  
 † Be not afraid, but speak and do not be silent, for I am with you. No one will attack you to hurt you, for I have many people in this city.
- Acts 20:22-38 † Take heed to yourselves and to the flock over which the Holy Spirit has made you overseers.  
 † Feed the Church of God which He has purchased with His own blood.  
***For I know that after my departure, grievous wolves shall enter in among you, not sparing the flock. Some also of your own selves shall arise speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after themselves.***  
 † Therefore, watch and remember that for the space of three years I did not cease to warn everyone night and day with tears.
- Acts 20:35 † I have shown you all things, how by laboring, you ought to support the weak, and to remember the words of the Lord Jesus, how He said, it is more blessed to give than to receive.
- Acts 22:1-30 **Paul in his defense at Jerusalem, related how Ananias had commanded him to;**  
 † Repent and be baptized, washing away your sins, calling on the Name of the Lord.
- Acts 26:1-32 **Paul in his defense before King Agrippa, said his message at Damascus and Jerusalem had been;**  
 † Repent and turn to God, and do works in keeping with repentance.
- Rom 6:11-12 † Consider yourselves as dead to sin but alive to God through Jesus Christ our Lord.  
 † Do not allow sin to reign in your mortal body to cause you to obey its lusts.  
 † Do not yield the members of your bodies to be used as instruments of unrighteousness to sin.  
 † Yield yourselves to God as those who are alive from the dead, and the members of your bodies as instruments of righteousness to God.
- Rom 6:19 † Just as you once yielded the members of your bodies to serve uncleanness from iniquity to iniquity, even so now: Yield the members of your bodies to serve righteousness toward holiness.
- Romans 10:1 thru 11:36 God has not cast away His People. (Israel, the Law, and Christ).
- Rom 11:18 **Speaking to the Gentile believers, Paul cautioned them:**  
 † Do not boast against Israel who are the natural branches.
- Rom 12:1 † Present your body as a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable to God.
- Rom 12:2 † Do not be conformed to this world, but be transformed by the renewing of your mind.
- Rom 12:3 † Do not think of yourself more highly than you ought to think, but think soberly according to the faith God has given you.
- Rom 12:4-6 **Since we all have differing gifts;**  
 † Let us exercise those gifts according to the proportion of faith God has given each one of us.  
 † If prophecy, let us prophesy in proportion to our faith.
- Rom 12:7 † If ministry, let us use it in our ministering.

- Rom 12:8
  - ✚ If teaching in teaching.
  - ✚ He who exhorts, in exhortation.
  - ✚ He who gives, with generosity.
  - ✚ He who leads, with diligence.
  - ✚ He who shows mercy, with cheerfulness.
- Rom 12:9
  - ✚ Let love be without pretense.
  - ✚ Abhor that which is evil.
  - ✚ Hold fast to that which is good.
- Rom 12:10
  - ✚ Love one another with brotherly affection.
  - ✚ Show high esteem for one another in honor.
- Rom 12:11
  - ✚ Do not be lazy in business, but be eager in your spirit, serving the Lord.
- Rom 12:12
  - ✚ Rejoice in hope.
  - ✚ Be patient in tribulation.
  - ✚ Remain steadfast in prayer.
- Rom 12:13
  - ✚ Provide for the needs of the Saints.
  - ✚ Practice hospitality.
- Rom 12:14
  - ✚ Bless those who persecute you.
  - ✚ Bless and do not curse.
- Rom 12:15
  - ✚ Rejoice with those who rejoice.
  - ✚ Weep with those who weep.
- Rom 12:16
  - ✚ Maintain unity of thought, living in harmony with one another.
  - ✚ Do not seek exalted recognition, but
  - ✚ Respect people in lowly positions.
  - ✚ Do not be conceited with pride and self esteem.
- Rom 12:17
  - ✚ Do not return evil for evil.
  - ✚ Do things that are honest and right in the sight of all men.
- Rom 12:18
  - ✚ As much as you are able, live peaceably with all men.
- Rom 12:19
  - ✚ Do not avenge yourselves, but rather, back off and give space to wrath, giving it over to God. It is written, **"Vengeance is Mine, I will repay, says the Lord."**
- Rom 12:20
  - ✚ If your enemy is hungry feed him.
  - ✚ If he is thirsty, give him drink.
- Rom 12:21
  - ✚ Do not allow your spirit to be overcome by evil.
  - ✚ Overcome evil with good.
- Rom 13:1-6
  - ✚ Let everyone be subject to governing authorities.
- Rom 13:7
  - ✚ Give to everyone what you owe him, money, respect, honor.
- Rom 13:8
  - ✚ Do not owe anyone anything except to love one another.
- Rom 13:9-10
  - ✚ Do not commit adultery.
  - ✚ Do not steal.
  - ✚ Do not bear false witness.
  - ✚ Do not covet.
  - ✚ Love your neighbor as yourself.
- LOVE DOES NO HARM TO A NEIGHBOR, THEREFORE, LOVE IS THE FULFILLMENT OF THE LAW.**
- Rom 13:11
  - ✚ Recognize your times.
  - ✚ Awake out of your sleep, for your salvation is nearer now than when you first believed.
- Rom 13:12
  - The night is nearly passed, the day is at hand.**
  - ✚ Therefore, put away the works of darkness, and put on the armor of light.
- Rom 13:13
  - ✚ Let us walk becomingly, as in the day.
  - ✚ Do not engage in revelry, drunkenness, sexual immorality, sensuality, strife, or envy.
- Rom 13:14
  - ✚ Put on the Lord Jesus Christ.
  - ✚ Make no provision for the desires of the flesh.
- Rom 14:1-2
  - ✚ Welcome those who are weak in the faith.
  - ✚ Do not engage in questionable disputes.
- Rom 14:3-4
  - ✚ Do not let the one who eats certain things, despise the ones who do not.
  - ✚ Do not let the one who does not eat certain things, judge those who do.
- Rom 14:5-12
  - ✚ Let each one be fully convinced in his own mind.
- Rom 14:13-14
  - ✚ Therefore, let us not judge one another anymore.

- Rom 14:15 † Let us resolve, not to put a stumbling block or occasion to fall in the way of our brother.
- Rom 14:16-18 † Do not grieve or destroy your brother for whom Christ died, with your freedom in Christ.
- Rom 14:16-18 † Do not allow what seems good to you be considered as evil by someone else. (Do not give occasion for others to criticize things that you feel are good and acceptable.)
- Rom 14:19 † Let us pursue the things that make for peace and things by which we may edify another.
- Rom 14:20-21 † Do not destroy the work of God for the sake of your freedom.
- Rom 14:22-23 † If your faith gives you freedom, keep it to yourself and practice it before God alone.
- Rom 15:1 † We who are strong ought to bear with the frailties of those who are weak, and not to please ourselves.
- Rom 15:2 † Let each of us make every effort to please our neighbor for his edification.
- Rom 15:7 † Be receptive to one another just like Christ received us to the glory of God.
- Rom 15:10 † You Gentiles, rejoice with God's people.
- Rom 15:11 † All you Gentiles, praise the Lord and let all the people praise Him.
- Rom 16:17-18 † **Beware** of those who cause divisions and offenses in opposition to the doctrine which you have been taught, and **avoid them**.
- 1 Cor 1:10 † Be in agreement in what you say so there will be no divisions among you.
- 1 Cor 1:10 † Be perfectly united in the same mind and the same judgment.
- 1 Cor 1:31 † Let those who boast, boast in the Lord.
- 1 Cor 3:9-15 † Let everyone take heed how he builds, for other foundation can no man lay than that which is laid, which is Jesus Christ.
- 1 Cor 3:16-23 † Let no one deceive himself. If anyone among you seems to be wise in this world, let him become a fool, that he may be wise. For the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God.
- 1 Cor 3:16-23 † Let no one glory in men, for all things are yours.
- 1 Cor 4:1-4 † Let men view us as ministers of Christ and stewards of the mysteries of God.
- 1 Cor 4:5 † Judge nothing before the time, wait until the Lord comes Who will bring all things to light, revealing every secret of the hearts.
- 1 Cor 4:16 † Be followers of me.
- 1 Cor 5:1-13 † Deliver such a person to Satan for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved in the Day of The Lord Jesus.
- 1 Cor 5:1-13 † Purge out the old leaven, that you may be a new lump.
- 1 Cor 5:1-13 † Let us keep the feast, not with old leaven, nor with leaven of malice and wickedness, but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth.
- 1 Cor 5:9-13 † Do not associate with anyone who calls himself a fellow believer that practices fornication, drunkenness, or extortion.
- 1 Cor 5:9-13 † Put away from among yourselves that wicked person.
- 1 Cor 6:9-11 **Do you not know that the unrighteous shall not inherit the Kingdom of God?**
- 1 Cor 6:9-11 † Do not be deceived; fornicators, idolaters, adulterers, effeminate, homosexuals, thieves, covetous, drunkards, revilers, and extortionists shall not inherit the Kingdom of God.
- 1 Cor 6:12-20 † Flee fornication.
- 1 Cor 6:12-20 † Glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which belong to God.
- 1 Cor 7:1-40 **MARITAL RELATIONSHIPS**
- 1 Cor 7:1-2 **TO AVOID FORNICATION;**
- 1 Cor 7:1-2 † Let every man have his own wife and every woman her own husband.
- 1 Cor 7:3-4 † Let the **HUSBAND** give to his wife her conjugal rights.  
(Conjugal = thoughtfulness, consideration, good will, kindness, attentiveness, meeting all her needs, including sexuality)
- 1 Cor 7:3-4 † The **WIFE** also to her husband.
- 1 Cor 7:5 † Do not deprive each other of your marital rights except by mutual consent for a set time, so that you may devote yourselves to prayer and fasting. Then come together again so Satan cannot tempt you because of your lack of self control as touching your sexual desires.
- 1 Cor 7:6-9 **I SAY THIS AS A CONCESSION, NOT AS A COMMAND**, because I wish that all men were like me, but each man has his own gift from God. One has this gift, another has that.
- 1 Cor 7:6-9 **THEREFORE I SAY TO THE UNMARRIED, AND TO THE WIDOWS:**  
It is good for them if they remain like myself, but if they can not control themselves, they should marry. For it is better to marry than to burn with passion.
- 1 Cor 7:10-11 † Do not let the **WIFE** depart from her husband.
- 1 Cor 7:10-11 † If the wife departs, let her remain unmarried or be reconciled to her husband.



- † Do not let the **HUSBAND** put away his wife.
- 1 Cor 7:12-16 † **IF A BELIEVER HAS A WIFE WHO DOES NOT BELIEVE**, and she is content to live with him, do not let him put her away.
- † **IF A BELIEVING WOMAN HAS A HUSBAND WHO DOES NOT BELIEVE**, and he is content to live with her, do not let her leave him.
- † **IF THE UNBELIEVER IS NOT CONTENT**, let him or her leave, the brother or sister is not under bondage in such cases, but God has called us to peace. WHO KNOWS if the wife will save the husband, or if the husband will save the wife?
- 1 Cor 7:17-24 † If anyone is called by God when he is circumcised, do not let him be uncircumcised
- † If anyone is called by God when he is uncircumcised, do not let him be circumcised.
- † Let everyone remain in the same state he was when God called him.
- † Let everyone remain in that in which he was called.
- 1 Cor 7:25-40 **THIS IS MY JUDGMENT IN THE LORD, I SUPPOSE IT IS GOOD FOR THE PRESENT DISTRESS:**
- † If you are bound to a wife, do not seek to be freed.
- † If you are free from a wife, do not seek a wife.
- † If you marry you do not sin.
- † If a virgin marries, she does not sin.
- † If anyone thinks he is acting improperly toward his virgin to whom he is engaged, if she is passing the flower of her youth, and he feels the need requires it, let him do as he desires, he does not sin, let them marry.
- 1 Cor 8:1-13 † Be careful lest at anytime the liberty you have should become a stumbling block to those who are weak.
- Through your knowledge, shall a weak brother for whom Christ died, perish?
- When you sin against a weak brother and wound their weak conscience, you sin against Christ***
- 1 Cor 9:1-14 **WHO GOES TO WAR AT ANY TIME AT HIS OWN EXPENSE?**
- WHO PLANTS A VINEYARD AND DOES NOT EAT OF ITS FRUIT?**
- WHO FEEDS A FLOCK AND DOES NOT DRINK OF ITS MILK?**
- † It is written; "Do not muzzle the ox that treads out the grain."
- DO YOU NOT KNOW;**
- † Those who minister about the Holy Things live off of the things of the Temple?
- † Those who wait on the altar, partake of the things on the altar.
- † The Lord has ordained that those who preach the Gospel should receive their living from the Gospel.
- 1 Cor 10:1-13 † Do not be idolaters as some of them were.
- † Do not commit adultery.
- † Do not test the Lord.
- † Do not complain.
- † If you think you stand, be careful lest you fall.
- 1 Cor 10:14 † Flee from idolatry.
- 1 Cor 10:23-33 † Eat whatever is sold at the market without asking questions for the sake of conscience.
- 1 Cor 11:1 † Follow my example as I follow Christ.
- 1 Cor 11:2-16 **WHEN PRAYING OR PROPHESYING**
- † A **WOMAN** should have her head covered (long hair),
- † A **MAN** should have his head uncovered (short hair).
- 1 Cor 11:17-34 † A man ought to examine himself before he eats the bread or drinks the cup of the Lord's supper.
- † When you come together to eat, wait for each other.
- † If anyone is hungry, let him eat at home so you not come together to condemnation.
- 1 Cor 12:31 † Eagerly desire the greater gifts.
- 1 Cor 14:1 † Follow the way of love and eagerly desire spiritual gifts, especially the gift of prophecy.
- 1 Cor 14:12 † Since you are eager to have spiritual gifts, try to excel in gifts that build up the church.
- 1 Cor 14:20 † Do not be childlike in understanding.
- † In evil be children, but in understanding be men.
- 1 Cor 14:26-38 † When you come together, everyone has a hymn, a word of instruction, a tongue, or an interpretation. All of these must be done for the strengthening of the Church.
- † If anyone speaks in a tongue, two or three at the most should speak, one at a time, and someone must interpret.

- ✠ If there is no interpreter, the speaker should keep quiet in the Church and speak to himself and to God.
- ✠ Two or three prophets should speak and the others should weigh carefully what is said.
- ✠ If a revelation comes to someone who is sitting down, the first speaker should stop.
- ✠ Women should remain silent in the Church. They are not allowed to speak, but must be in submission, as the law says.
- ✠ If they want to inquire about something, they should ask their own husbands at home.
- ✠ If anyone thinks he is a prophet or spiritually gifted, let him acknowledge that what I am writing to you is the Lord's command.
- 1 Cor 14:39-40 ✠ Be eager to prophesy, and do not forbid speaking in tongues.
- ✠ Let everything be done properly and in order.
- 1 Cor 15:33 ✠ Do not be deceived, evil companionships corrupt good character.
- 1 Cor 15:34 ✠ Awake to righteousness and do not sin.
- 1 Cor 15:58 ✠ Be steadfast, immovable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, for you know that your labor is not in vain in the Lord.
- 1 Cor 16:1-4 **CONCERNING THE COLLECTION FOR THE SAINTS IN JERUSALEM:**  
(for the time of the great famine, see Acts 11:27-30)
- ✠ Do as I instructed the Galatian Churches, on the first day of the week, let each one of you set aside as God has prospered him, so there will be no need to take up collections when I come. Then when I arrive, I will send whoever you approve by your letters to Jerusalem with your gifts. If I am able to go also, they will go with me.
- 1 Cor 16:13-14 ✠ Be on your guard
- ✠ Stand fast in the faith.
- ✠ Be men of courage.
- ✠ Be strong.
- ✠ Do everything in love.
- 1 Cor 16:15-18 ✠ Recognize those who have devoted themselves to the service of the Saints.
- ✠ Submit to them and to everyone who joins in the work and labors in it.
- 1 Cor 16:20 ✠ Greet one another with a holy kiss.
- 2 Cor 2:5-11 **THE PUNISHMENT INFLICTED ON HIM BY THE MAJORITY IS SUFFICIENT FOR HIM.**
- ✠ Now forgive and comfort him so he will not be overwhelmed by excessive sorrow.
- ✠ Reaffirm your love for him.
- 2 Cor 5:20 ✠ Be reconciled to God.
- 2 Cor 6:11-13 ✠ Open your hearts toward us also.
- 2 Cor 6:14-18 ✠ Do not be yoked together with unbelievers.
- ✠ Come out from among them and be separate.
- ✠ Touch no unclean thing.
- 2 Cor 7:1 ✠ Let us cleanse ourselves from everything that contaminates body and spirit.
- ✠ Let us strive for perfect holiness out of reverence for God.
- 2 Cor 7:2 ✠ Make room for us in your hearts.
- 2 Cor 8:1-15 ✠ Just as you excel in everything, in faith, speech, knowledge, diligence, and in your love for us see that you excel in the grace of giving also.
- ✠ Now therefore, perform the promise you made to send aid and support to Jerusalem.
- 2 Cor 8:24 ✠ Therefore show to them, and\* before the churches, the proof of your love and of our boasting on your behalf. NKJV
- 2 Cor 9:7 ✠ Everyone should give what he has decided in his heart to give, not reluctantly or under compulsion, for God loves a cheerful giver.
- 2 Cor 13:5 ✠ Examine yourselves to prove whether or not you are in the faith.
- 2 Cor 13:11 ✠ Be perfect.
- ✠ Be of good cheer, comforted, encouraged.
- ✠ Be in agreement.
- ✠ Live in peace.
- 2 Cor 12:12 ✠ Greet one another with a holy kiss.
- Gal 1:6-9 ✠ If we or an angel from Heaven or anyone else should preach to you any other Gospel than that which we have already preached to you, let him be accursed.
- Gal 4:12 ✠ I beseech you brethren, be like me.
- Gal 5:1 ✠ Stand firm in the liberty with which Christ has made us free, and do not be again entangled with the

	yoke of bondage.
Gal 5:2	† Listen carefully. If you allow yourselves to be circumcised, Christ will be of no value to you at all.
Gal 5:13-15	† You were called to be free, but do not use your freedom to indulge in the lusts of the flesh.
	† Serve one another in love.
	† All the law is fulfilled in one word, love your neighbor as yourself.
Gal 5:16	† Live in the Spirit and you will not fulfill the lusts of the flesh.
Gal 5:25	† If we live in the Spirit, let us walk in the Spirit.
Gal 5:26	† Let us not desire exalted status, provoking one another and envying one another.
Gal 6:1	<b>IF SOMEONE IS ENTRAPPED IN SOME SIN;</b>
	† Let those who are spiritual restore him in a spirit of meekness.
	† Be careful lest you also be tempted.
Gal 6:2	† Carry one another's burdens.
Gal 6:4	† Let everyone prove his own work.
Gal 6:5	† Each one should bear his own load.
Gal 6:6	† Let those who are taught in the Word, share material things with his teacher.
Gal 6:7-10	† Do not be deceived, God is not mocked. You will reap what you sow.
	† Let us not become weary of doing good.
	† As we have opportunity, let us do good to everyone, especially to fellow believers.
Gal 6:17	† Let no one cause me trouble, for I bear in my body the marks of the Lord Jesus.
Eph 2:11-22	† Remember that you who are Gentiles, were separated from Christ, excluded from citizenship in Israel, foreigners from the covenants of promise, without hope, and without God in this world. But you who once were far away, you have been brought near through the blood of Christ.
Eph 3:13	† Do not despair because of my sufferings for you. They are for your glory.
Eph 4:1-16	† Live a life worthy of the calling you have received.
	† Endeavor to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace.
Eph 4:17	† Live no longer as other Gentiles do, in the vanity of their minds.
Eph 4:22	† Put away your former way of living, the old man that is corrupt according to the deceitfulness of lust.
Eph 4:23	† Be renewed in the spirit of your mind.
Eph 4:24	† Put on the new man which is created to be like God in righteousness and true holiness.
Eph 4:25	† Put away lying and let everyone speak the truth to his neighbor.
Eph 4:26	† Be angry but do not sin, do not let the sun go down on your wrath.
Eph 4:27	† Do not give the devil an opportunity.
Eph 4:28	† Let those who have stolen, steal no more.
	† Let them work with their own hands doing something useful so they will have something to share with those in need.
Eph 4:29	† Do not allow corrupt speech to proceed out of your mouth.
	† Speak only things that are good and useful for edifying.
Eph 4:30	† Do not grieve the Holy Spirit of God.
Eph 4:31	† Put away all bitterness, wrath, anger, brawling, and evil speech, along with all malice.
Eph 4:32	† Be kind to one another.
	† Be tenderhearted toward one another.
	† Forgive one another, just like God has forgiven you for the sake of Christ.
Eph 5:1	† Follow God like dear children.
Eph 5:2	† Walk in love, just like Christ loved us, and gave himself for us as an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweet smelling savor.
Eph 5:3	† Do not allow among you even a hint of sexual immorality, impurity, or greed, because those things are not proper among Saints.
Eph 5:4	† Do not allow among you any form of filthiness, foolish talking or joking that is out of place.
	† Instead, practice thanksgiving.
Eph 5:5	† Know this for sure, no person who is sexually immoral, impure, greedy (which is idolatry), will have a part in the Kingdom of Christ and of God.
Eph 5:6	† Do not let anyone deceive you with vain words.
Eph 5:7	† Do not participate with them.
Eph 5:8-9	† Live like children of light. The fruit of the Spirit is in all goodness, righteousness, and truth.
Eph 5:10	† Demonstrate what is acceptable to the Lord.
Eph 5:11	† Do not participate in the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them.
Eph 5:14	† You that are asleep, awake, arise from the dead, and Christ will give you light.

- Eph 5:15-16 † See to it that you live circumspectly (cautiously), not as fools, but wise, redeeming the time.
- Eph 5:17 † Do not be unwise, but understand what the Will of the Lord is.
- Eph 5:18 † Do not be drunk with wine, in which is excess.
- † But be filled with the Spirit.
- Eph 5:19 † Speak to yourselves in psalms, hymns, and spiritual songs.
- † Sing and make melody in your heart to the Lord.
- Eph 5:20 † Always give thanks to God the Father ABOVE all things in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ.
- Eph 5:21 † Submit yourselves to one another in reverence for God.
- Eph 5:22-24 † **WIVES**, submit yourselves to your own husbands as to the Lord.
- Eph 5:25-33 † **HUSBANDS**, love your wives, just as Christ loved the church,
- ✧ Christ gave Himself for it, in order to sanctify and cleanse it by the washing of water by the Word.
- ✧ *This was so to be able to present it to Himself as a glorious Church without spot or wrinkle, or any such thing, but that it should be holy and without blemish.*
- † In the same way, **men should love their own wives like their own bodies**. Whoever loves his wife, loves himself. No one ever hated his own flesh, but nourishes and cherishes it, just like The Lord does the Church, because we are members of His body, of His flesh, and of His bones.
- † For this reason, a man shall leave his father and mother and shall be joined to his wife, and they two shall be one flesh.
- † **Let every one of you in particular, love his wife as much as he loves himself.**
- † Let the **WIFE** see that she respects her husband.
- Eph 6:1-3 † **CHILDREN**, obey your parents in the Lord.
- † Honor your father and mother.
- Eph 6:4 † **FATHERS**, do not provoke your children to wrath, but;
- † Bring them up in the nurture and instruction of the Lord.
- Eph 6:5-8 † **SERVANTS**, obey your earthly masters with respect, fear, and sincerity of heart, just as you would obey Christ.
- † Obey them as servants of Christ, doing the will of God from your heart, not just to win their favor when they are watching.
- † Serve with good will doing service as though to the Lord, and not to men.
- † Know that whatever anyone does that is good, he shall receive the same from the Lord, whether he is slave or free.
- Eph 6:9 † You who are **MASTERS**, do the same things to them, avoid threatening, knowing that your Master is in Heaven, and with Him there is no respect of persons.
- Eph 6:10 † Be strong in the Lord, and in the power of His might.
- Eph 6:11-17 † Put on the **whole armor of God**, that you may be able to stand against the schemes of the devil.
- ✧ Gird your loins with truth.
- ✧ Breastplate of righteousness.
- ✧ Feet, with the preparation of the Gospel.
- ✧ Shield of faith
- ✧ Helmet of salvation.
- ✧ Sword of the Spirit, the Word of God.
- Eph 6:18 † Pray always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, watching with all perseverance and requests for all the Saints.
- Phil 1:27 † Let your conduct be such as is in keeping with the Gospel of Christ.
- Phil 2:1-11 † Be in agreement, having the same love and being one in spirit and purpose.
- † Do nothing out of selfish ambition or vain conceit, but in humility consider others better than yourselves.
- † Do not look only to your own interests, but also to the interests of others.
- † Let your attitude be the same as Christ Jesus, Who emptied Himself of Heavenly glory taking on the form of a servant, being obedient even to death on the cross.
- Phil 2:12-13 † Work out your own salvation with fear and trembling.
- Phil 2:14 † Do all things without murmuring or dispute.
- Phil 3:1 † Rejoice in the Lord.
- Phil 3:2 † Beware of dogs.
- † Beware of evil workers.
- † Beware of divisions.
- Phil 3:13-15 † Let us, as many as are perfect (mature) be thus minded (agreed).

Phil 3:16	† Let us live by the same rule.
	† Let us focus on the same things.
Phil 3:17	† Together, follow my example.
	† Recognize those who live according to our example.
Phil 4:1	† Stand fast in the Lord.
Phil 4:3	† Help those women who labored with me in the Gospel.
Phil 4:4	† Rejoice in the Lord always, and again I say rejoice.
Phil 4:5	† Let your moderation be known to all men.
Phil 4:6	† Do not be anxious about anything.
	† By prayer and humble entreaty coupled with thanksgiving, let your request be made known to God.
Phil 4:8	† Whatever things are true, honest, just, pure, lovely, and of good report, if there is any virtue, if anything is praiseworthy, <b>THINK ON THESE THINGS.</b>
Phil 4:9	† Do those things that you have learned, received, heard, and seen in me.
Phil 4:21	† Salute every Saint in Christ Jesus.
Col 1:9-12	<b>WE PRAY THAT YOU MIGHT BE:</b>
	† Filled with the knowledge of His will in all wisdom and spiritual understanding.
	† Walk worthy of the Lord to be pleasing to Him by being fruitful in every good work.
	† Increasing in the knowledge of God.
	† Strengthened in all might according to His glorious power, to all patience and endurance with joyfulness.
	† Giving thanks to the Father.
Col 2:6-7	<b>AS YOU HAVE RECEIVED CHRIST JESUS AS LORD,</b>
	† So walk in Him.
	† Rooted and established in the faith as you have been taught.
	† Abounding with thanksgiving.
Col 2:8	† <b>BEWARE LEST ANYONE SPOIL YOU THROUGH VAIN PHILOSOPHY AND DECEIT,</b> according to the traditions of men, and according to the principles of the world, instead of following Christ.
Col 2:16	† <b>DO NOT LET ANYONE JUDGE YOU;</b>
	✧ In food or drink,
	✧ In respect of a holiday, a new moon, or of the Sabbath days.
Col 2:18-19	† Do not let yourself be cheated out of your reward by anyone, through false humility and worship of angels, intruding into things that he has not seen, vainly puffed up by his fleshly mind, not holding to the Head.
Col 2:20-23	† Do not touch, taste, or handle; the ordinances, commandments, and doctrines of men, the principles of the world. (see Col 2:8)
Col 3:1	<b>IF YOU HAVE BEEN RISEN WITH CHRIST;</b>
	† Seek the things that are above, where Christ is sitting at the right hand of God.
Col 3:2	† Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth.
Col 3:5	† Put to death the things pertaining to the earth; fornication, impurity, unrestrained appetites, evil desires, greed and covetousness (which is idolatry).
Col 3:8	† Put off all anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, and filthy speech, out of your mouth.
Col 3:9	† Do not lie to one another.
Col 3:12-14	† Put on: compassion, kindness, humbleness, meekness, patience, bearing with one another and forgiving one another.
	† Above all, put on love, which is the bond of perfect unity.
Col 3:15	† Let the peace of God rule in your hearts.
	† Be thankful.
Col 3:16	† Let the Word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching, counseling, and warning one another, in psalms, hymns, and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord.
Col 3:17	† Whatever you do in word or deed, do it all in the Name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God the Father by Him.
Col 3:18	† <b>WIVES,</b> submit to your own husbands, as is fitting in the Lord.
Col 3:19	† <b>HUSBANDS,</b> love your wives and do not be harsh with them.
Col 3:20	† <b>CHILDREN,</b> obey your parents in all things for this is pleasing to the Lord.
Col 3:21	† <b>FATHERS,</b> do not provoke your children to anger or they may become discouraged.
Col 3:22	† <b>SERVANTS,</b> obey your masters in all things, in singleness of purpose with all your heart fearing God.

- Col 3:23 † What ever you do, do it heartily as to the Lord.
- Col 4:1 † MASTERS, give your servants what is right and fair.
- Col 4:2 † Devote yourselves to prayer.  
† Watch in prayer with thanksgiving.
- Col 4:3 † Pray for us also, that God will open a door for our ministry.
- Col 4:5 † Walk in wisdom toward those outside of Christ, redeeming the time.
- Col 4:6 † Let your speech always be full of grace seasoned with salt, that you may know how to answer everyone.
- 1 Thes 2:11-12 † We charged every one of you, to walk worthy of God.
- 1 Thes 4:1 † We urge you to abound more and more and to walk to please God as you learned from us.
- 1 Thes 4:3-5 **THIS IS THE WILL OF GOD FOR YOUR SANCTIFICATION**, that you should;  
† Abstain from fornication.  
† Control your own body in sanctification and honor, not in lust of personal desire like the Gentiles who do not know God.
- 1 Thes 4:6 † Let no one defraud his brother in anything.
- 1 Thes 4:9 † Love one another.
- 1 Thes 4:11 † Try to be quiet, do your own business, and work with your own hands as we commanded you.
- 1 Thes 4:12 † Live honestly toward those outside of Christ.
- 1 Thes 4:13-18 † Comfort one another with these words.
- 1 Thes 5:6 † Let us not sleep as others do, but let us watch and be sober.
- 1 Thes 5:8 † Let us who are of the day, be sober, putting on the;  
† Breast plate - faith and love.  
† Helmet - the hope of salvation.
- 1 Thes 5:11 † Comfort, encourage and edify (build up) each other.
- 1 Thes 5:12-13 † Acknowledge and respect those who labor among you, and are over you in the Lord, and admonish you, hold them in very high esteem in love for the sake of their work.  
† Be at peace among yourselves.
- 1 Thes 5:14 † Warn those who are unruly.  
† comfort the timid and faint hearted.  
† Help the weak.  
† Be patient toward all men.
- 1 Thes 5:15 † Do not allow any among you to return evil for evil to any man.  
† Follow after that which is good, both among yourselves and toward all men.
- 1 Thes 5:16 † Rejoice always.
- 1 Thes 5:17 † Pray without ceasing.
- 1 Thes 5:18 † Give thanks in everything.
- 1 Thes 5:19 † Do not quench the Spirit.
- 1 Thes 5:20 † Do not despise prophesying.
- 1 Thes 5:21 † Prove all things.  
† Hold fast to that which is good.
- 1 Thes 5:22 † Avoid all appearance of evil.
- 1 Thes 5:25 † Pray for us.
- 1 Thes 5:26 † Greet all the brethren with a holy kiss.
- 1 Thes 5:27 † Read this epistle to all the holy brethren.
- 2 Thes 2:1-2 **CONCERNING THE COMING OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST AND OUR GATHERING TOGETHER TO HIM:**  
† Do not be easily upset in your minds or troubled, by spirit, by word, or by letter as if from us, suggesting that the Day of the Lord is here.
- 2 Thes 2:3 † Do not let anyone deceive you in any way, for That Day will not come until the rebellion occurs and the man of sin is revealed, the son of perdition.
- 2 Thes 2:15 † Stand firm, and hold on to the traditions that you have been taught, by word or by our epistle.
- 2 Thes 3:1 † Pray for us, that the Word of the Lord may spread rapidly and be honored.  
† Pray also that we may be delivered from unreasonable and wicked men.
- 2 Thes 3:6 † Withdraw yourselves from every "brother" who is disorderly and does not follow the teaching he received from us.
- 2 Thes 3:10 † We commanded you that if anyone will not work, he should not be allowed to eat.
- 2 Thes 3:11-12 † Let each of you do his own work with quietness, and eat his own bread.

- 2 Thes 3:13 † Do not become weary of doing good.
- 2 Thes 3:14 † Do not associate with anyone who does not obey our word by this epistle, so that he will be ashamed.
- 2 Thes 3:15 † Do not treat him like an enemy, but warn him like a brother.
- 1 Tim 1:3-4 † Charge some not to teach any other doctrine, nor to listen to fables and endless genealogies, that stir up questions, rather than godly edification in the faith.
- 1 Tim 1:5 **THE GOAL OF THE COMMANDMENT IS;**
- † love out of a pure heart, and a clear conscience of sincere faith.
- 1 Tim 2:1-2 † Make requests, prayers, intercessions, and thanksgiving for all men, including kings and all who are in authority.
- 1 Tim 2:8 † Pray everywhere, lifting up holy hands, without wrath or doubt.
- 1 Tim 2:9-10 † **WOMEN**, clothe yourselves modestly, sensibly, and soberly, not with braided hair, gold, pearls, or expensive clothes, but with good works.
- 1 Tim 2:11 † Let the **WOMEN** learn in silence and submission.
- 1 Tim 2:12 † I do not allow a woman to usurp authority over a man, but to remain in silence.
- 1 Tim 3:1-7 † **BISHOPS MUST BE:**
- ✧ Blameless (above reproach).
  - ✧ Husband of one wife.
  - ✧ Vigilant (watchful).
  - ✧ Sober (self controlled).
  - ✧ Good behavior (respectable).
  - ✧ Given to hospitality (hospitable).
  - ✧ Apt to teach (able to teach).
  - ✧ Not given to much wine (not addicted to wine).
  - ✧ No striker (not violent or quarrelsome) but gentle.
  - ✧ Not greedy for filthy lucre (not a lover of money).
  - ✧ Patient.
  - ✧ Not a brawler.
  - ✧ Not covetous.
  - ✧ One who rules his own house well, having his children under control with proper respect.
  - ✧ Not a novice (not a recent convert).
  - ✧ A man of good reputation with outsiders.
- 1 Tim 3:8-13 † **DEACONS MUST BE:**
- ✧ Serious (worthy of respect).
  - ✧ Truthful and sincere in what they say.
  - ✧ Not given to much wine (not addicted to wine)
  - ✧ Not greedy for money.
  - ✧ Holding the mystery of the faith in a pure conscience.
  - ✧ Let them first be proven, then let them fulfill the office of a deacon blamelessly.
- † **THEIR WIVES** must be
- ✧ serious and worthy of respect; not slanderers, sober and faithful in all things.
- † **DEACONS MUST BE:**
- ✧ Husband of one wife.
  - ✧ One who rules his children and his own house well.
- 1 Tim 4:7-8 † Avoid profane and old wives fables.
- † Train yourselves to do godliness.
- 1 Tim 4:11-12 † These things command and teach.
- † Do not let anyone despise your youth.
- † Be an example for the believers; in your words, conversation, love, spirit, faith, and purity.
- 1 Tim 4:13 † Give attention to reading, exhortation, and doctrine.
- 1 Tim 4:14 † Do not neglect the gift that is in you.
- 1 Tim 4:15 † Meditate on these things,
- † Give yourself fully to them.
- 1 Tim 4:16 † Take heed to yourself, and to the doctrine.
- † Continue in them.
- 1 Tim 5:1-16 † Do not rebuke an elder, but exhort him like a father.
- † Treat the younger men like brothers.

- † Treat the older women like mothers.
- † Treat the younger women like sisters with all purity and honor.
- † Give respect and aid to those widows that are really in need.
- † If any widow has children or family, let them learn to show pity at home first, and to repay their parents.
- 1 Tim 5:17-18 † Elders that rule well are worthy of double honor and financial support.
- 1 Tim 5:19 † Do not receive an accusation against an elder with less than two or three witnesses.
- 1 Tim 5:20 † Publicly rebuke those that sin so others will learn and take warning.
- 1 Tim 5:21 † Observe things without partiality, and do nothing out of favoritism.
- 1 Tim 5:22 † Do not be hasty in laying on of hands.
- † Do not share in another man's sins
- † Keep yourself pure.
- 1 Tim 5:23 † Do not drink only water, but take a little wine for your stomach's sake and for your frequent illnesses.
- 1 Tim 6:1 † Let everyone who is a servant, consider his own masters as worthy of all honor, so that the Name of God and His teaching will not be slandered.
- 1 Tim 6:2 † Those of you who have believing masters, do not despise them, but serve them well because they are faithful and beloved, joint heirs of the faith.
- † Teach and exhort these things.
- 1 Tim 6:6-10 † Let us be content with food and clothing.
- 1 Tim 6:11 † But you man of God, flee the enticement of riches.
- † Follow after: Righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness, and gentleness.
- 1 Tim 6:12 † Fight the good fight of faith.
- † Take hold of eternal life.
- 1 Tim 6:14 † Keep this commandment without spot, blamelessly, until the appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ.
- 1 Tim 6:17-19 † **CHARGE THOSE WHO ARE RICH IN THIS WORLD;**
  - ✧ Not to be proud or trust in uncertain riches, but to trust in the living God.
  - ✧ To do good that they may be rich in good works, ready to share generously with the needy.
  - ✧ Laying up for themselves a good foundation for the time to come, that they may take hold of eternal life.
- 1 Tim 6:20-21 † Keep that which is committed to your trust.
- † Avoid profane and vain discussions and the oppositions by what is called science, by which some have erred concerning the faith.
- 2 Tim 1:6 † Stir up the gift of God that is in you.
- 2 Tim 1:8 † Do not be ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, or of me His prisoner.
- † Be a partner in the afflictions of the Gospel according to the power of God.
- 2 Tim 1:13 † Hold fast to the form of sound words you have heard from me, in faith and love which is in Christ Jesus.
- 2 Tim 1:14 **BY THE POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT THAT DWELLS IN US,**
  - † Keep the good thing that was committed to you.
- 2 Tim 2:1 † Be strong in the grace that is in Christ Jesus.
- 2 Tim 2:2 † Commit to faithful men who will be able to teach others also, the things you heard from me among many witnesses.
- 2 Tim 2:3-4 † Endure hardship like a good soldier of Jesus Christ.
- 2 Tim 2:7 † Consider carefully what I say, and the Lord will give you understanding in all things.
- 2 Tim 2:8 † Remember - Jesus Christ was raised from the dead according to my Gospel.
- 2 Tim 2:14 † Put them in mind of these things, charge them before the Lord; not to quarrel about words that do not profit anyone, but rather they destroy the hearers.
- 2 Tim 2:15 † Study to show yourself to God as one who is approved, a workman that does not need to be ashamed, correctly analyzing and dividing the Word of Truth.
- 2 Tim 2:16-18 † Shun empty and vain talk, for it will draw the people into more ungodliness, destroying the faith of some.
- 2 Tim 2:19-21 † Let everyone who confesses the Name of Christ turn away from sin and iniquity.
- 2 Tim 2:22 † Flee youthful lusts.
- † Follow righteousness, faith, love, and peace along with those who call on the Lord out of a pure heart.
- 2 Tim 2:23-26 † Avoid foolish and ignorant questions, because they produce quarrels, and the servant of the Lord must not quarrel but be gentle toward all people, able to teach and patient.



- † Instruct the opponents with gentleness, in the hope that God will give them a repentant heart to acknowledge the truth, that they may repent.
- 2 Tim 3:1-9 † Turn away from those who are self-centered deceivers of the Last Days.
- 2 Tim 3:14 † Continue faithfully in the things you have learned and been assured of, knowing from whom you learned them.
- 2 Tim 4:1-2 † Preach the Word,
- † Be steadfast in season and out of season.
- † Reprove.
- † Rebuke.
- † Exhort with all patience and true doctrine.
- 2 Tim 4:5 † Be careful at all times.
- † Endure hardships.
- † Do the work of an evangelist.
- † Fully perform the duties of your ministry.
- Titus 1:5-9 † Set in order the things that are needed.
- † Ordain Elders in every city.
- † **BISHOPS MUST BE:**
  - ✧ Blameless.
  - ✧ The husband of one wife.
  - ✧ Having obedient children, who are not accused of violence or unruly.
  - ✧ Above reproach as a steward of God.
  - ✧ Not self-willed.
  - ✧ Not easily angered.
  - ✧ Not given to much wine (not addicted to wine).
  - ✧ Not violent.
  - ✧ Not greedy for money.
  - ✧ A lover of hospitality.
  - ✧ A lover of goodness.
  - ✧ Sober (serious)
  - ✧ Just.
  - ✧ Holy.
  - ✧ Temperate (self-controlled).
  - ✧ Holding firmly to the faithful Word.
  - ✧ Able by sound doctrine to exhort and convince those who oppose it.
- Titus 1:10-16 † Sharply rebuke those who subvert the teachings by Jewish fables and commandments of men, that they may be sound in the faith.
- Titus 2:1-6 † Speak the things that are consistent with sound doctrine.
- † That **OLD MEN** be sober, serious, self-controlled, sound in the faith, full of love and patience.
- † That **OLD WOMEN** be likewise, as is becoming holiness,
  - ✧ Not false accusers, not given to much wine,
  - ✧ But teachers of good things.
- † That they may teach the **YOUNG WOMEN** to be:
  - ✧ Sober (serious).
  - ✧ To love their own husbands.
  - ✧ To love their children.
  - ✧ To be discreet.
  - ✧ Chaste,
  - ✧ People who keep at home doing Good.
  - ✧ Obedient to their own husbands.
- So *that the Word of God will not be blasphemed.*
- † Exhort the **YOUNG MEN** likewise, to be sober-minded.
- Titus 2:7 † In everything, set the example in your own life of good works,
- † In doctrine, show soundness, seriousness, and sincerity.
- Titus 2:8 † Use sound speech that cannot be condemned.
- Titus 2:9-10 † Exhort servants to be obedient to their own masters, and to be well-pleasing to them in all things, without answering back.

- † Teach them not to steal, but to show good fidelity, that they may bring respect to the Doctrine of God our Saviour in everything.
- Titus 2:11-14 † The grace of God has appeared to all men, teaching us that we should; deny ungodliness and worldly lusts, and to live soberly, righteously, and godly in this present world, looking for that blessed hope, the glorious appearing of the Great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ.
- Titus 2:15 † Speak these things, exhort, and rebuke with all authority.
- † Let no one despise you.
- Titus 3:1 † Remind them to be obedient and submit to rulers and authorities, to obey, to be ready for every good work.
- Titus 3:2 † Do not speak evil of any man to provoke quarrels, but be gentle, showing courtesy to everyone.
- Titus 3:8-9 **THIS IS A FAITHFUL SAYING, & THESE THINGS I WANT YOU TO AFFIRM CONSTANTLY:**
- † That those who believe in God should be careful to maintain good works.
- † Avoid foolish questions, genealogies, contentions, and quarrels about the law, for they are unprofitable and vain.
- Titus 3:10 † After the first and second warning, reject and keep out the man who is a factious divisive heretic.
- Titus 3:14 † Let our people learn to maintain good works for necessary uses, that they may not be unfruitful.
- Titus 3:1-6 † Consider Jesus Christ Who is the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Who also set the example of faithfulness toward the One Who sent Him.
- Heb 3:7-11 † Do not harden your hearts like they did in the day that they were tempted in the wilderness.
- Heb 3:12 † Take heed lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, departing from the living God.
- Heb 3:13-19 † Exhort one another daily, while it is called today, lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin.
- Heb 4:1-10 † Let us fear, lest any of you should seem to come short of the promise of entering into his rest.
- Heb 4:11-15 † Let us labor to enter into that rest, lest any one fall after the same example of unbelief.
- † Let us hold firmly to our profession.
- Heb 4:16 † Let us therefore come boldly to the throne of grace.
- Heb 6:1-3 **THEREFORE LEAVING THE ELEMENTARY FIRST PRINCIPLES OF THE DOCTRINE OF CHRIST,**
- † Let us go on to perfection and spiritual maturity, not laying again the foundational teachings of:
  - ✧ Repentance from dead works.
  - ✧ Faith toward God.
  - ✧ Baptisms
  - ✧ Laying on of hands.
  - ✧ Resurrection of the dead.
  - ✧ Eternal judgment.
- This we will do if God permits.*
- Heb 10:19-25 **With boldness by the blood of Jesus our High Priest over the House of God;**
- † Let us draw near to God with sincere hearts in full assurance of faith. Having our hearts sprinkled from a guilty conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water;
- † Let us hold securely to the hope we profess.
- † Let us consider one another to encourage growth toward love and good works.
- † Let us not forsake assembling ourselves together.
- † Let us encourage one another more and more as we see the Day approaching.
- Heb 10:32 † Remember the earlier days after you received the light, how you endured great afflictions.
- Heb 10:35 † Do not throw away your confidence.
- Heb 12:1-3 † Let us lay aside everything that hinders us and the sin that so easily entangles us.
- † With perseverance, let us run the race that is set before us, looking to Jesus, the author and finisher of our faith for our example.
- † Consider Jesus lest you become weary and faint in your soul.
- Heb 12:7 † Endure hardship as discipline from God.
- Heb 12:12 † Strengthen the hands that hang down and the feeble knees.
- Heb 12:13 † Make straight paths for your feet, so the lame will not be turned away, but rather be healed.
- Heb 12:14 † Follow after peace with all men, and after holiness.
- Heb 12:15-16 † Watch carefully to see that no one misses the Grace of God.
- † See that no root of bitterness grows up to cause trouble and defile many.
- † Watch carefully to see that no one becomes sexually immoral or godless.
- Heb 12:25 † See to it that you do not refuse Him that speaks.
- Heb 12:28 **Since we are receiving a kingdom that cannot be moved,**

- † Let us have grace with which we may serve God in an acceptable manner, with reverence and godly fear.
- Heb 13:1 † Let brotherly love flourish.
- Heb 13:2 † Do not forget to extend hospitality to strangers.
- Heb 13:3 † Remember those in prison and those who suffer persecution.
- Heb 13:4 † Keep marriage honorable to all, and the marriage bed undefiled.
- Whoremongers and adulterers will be judged by God.***
- Heb 13:5-6 † Keep your lives free from greed, and be content with what you have.
- Heb 13:7 † Remember those who are leaders in the church, who speak the Word of God to you,
- † Consider their way of life and follow their example of faith.
- Heb 13:9 † Do not allow yourselves to be swayed by various strange doctrines.
- † Be established with grace.
- Heb 13:13-14 † Let us go to Christ outside the camp, bearing His reproach. For here we do not have a city that will continue, but we seek one to come.
- Heb 13:15 † Continually offer the sacrifice of praise to God, the fruit of our lips.
- Heb 13:16 † Do not forget to do good and share what you have, for God is well pleased with that kind of sacrifice.
- Heb 13:17 † Obey those who have authority over you, and submit yourselves to their authority.
- Heb 13:18-19 † Pray for us.
- Heb 13:22 † Accept my word of warning.
- Heb 13:24 † Salute all your leaders and all the Saints.
- James 1:2-4 † Count it all joy when you fall into various trials.
- † Know that the trial of your faith builds patience.
- † Let patience fulfill its perfect work in your lives so you may become perfect and complete, lacking nothing.
- James 1:5-8 **If any of you lack wisdom,**
- † Let him ask of God, Who gives to all men liberally, and does not criticize. But ask in faith without doubt.
- James 1:9 † Let the brother in humble circumstances rejoice in the fact that he is exalted in Christ.
- James 1:10 † Let the rich man rejoice in the fact that he is made humble in Christ.
- James 1:13-15 † Do not let anyone who is tempted, say that he is tempted by God.
- James 1:19-20 † Let everyone be quick to listen, slow to speak, and slow to wrath.
- James 1:21 † Lay aside all moral and spiritual filthiness and excessive perverse disobedience.
- † Receive with meekness the Word planted in you that is able to save your souls.
- James 1:22-25 † Do not merely listen to the Word, and so deceive yourselves, but rather do what it says.
- James 1:26 † Control your tongue. If anyone seems to be religious and does not control his tongue, he deceives his own heart, his religion is vain.
- James 1:27 **Pure undefiled religion before God is this:**
- † Take care of the fatherless and widows in their distress.
- † Keep yourself from being polluted by the world.
- James 2:1-11 † Do not hold the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ as showing partiality or favoritism.
- James 2:12 † Live and speak as though you will be judged by the law of Liberty.
- James 3:1 † Not many of you should presume to be teachers, because you know that we who teach will be judged more severely.
- James 3:13 † Whoever is wise and equipped with knowledge, let him demonstrate by a good life, his works with meekness and wisdom.
- James 3:14-18 † Do not be proud and lie against the truth if you have bitter envy and strife in your hearts.
- James 4:7 † Submit yourselves to God.
- † Resist the devil and he will flee from you.
- James 4:8 † Draw near to God and He will draw near to you.
- † Cleanse your hands and purify your hearts.
- James 4:9 † Be deeply penitent, mourn and weep, let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness.
- James 4:10 † Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord.
- James 4:11 † Do not speak evil of one another.
- James 5:1-6 † You rich, weep and wail for the miseries that shall come upon you.
- James 5:7 † Brethren, be patient, waiting until the coming of the Lord.

- James 5:8 † Be patient, strengthen your hearts, for the coming of the Lord is drawing near.
- James 5:9 † Do not complain against one another.
- James 5:10 † Take the prophets who spoke in the Name of the Lord as an example of patience in the face of suffering.
- James 5:12 † Do not swear at all, neither by Heaven, nor Earth, nor by anything at all.
- † Let your yes be yes, and your no be no.
- James 5:13 † If any of you are afflicted, let him pray.
- † If any of you are happy, let him sing praises.
- James 5:14-15 † If any of you are sick, let him call the elders of the Church. Let them pray over him anointing him with oil in the Name of the Lord.
- The prayer of faith will save the sick, and the Lord will restore him; if he has committed sins, he will be forgiven.
- James 5:16 † Confess your faults to one another.
- † Pray for one another, that you may be healed.
- The effectual and fervent prayer of a righteous man avails much.*
- James 5:19-20 **IF ANY OF YOU ERR FROM THE TRUTH AND SOME ONE CONVERTS HIM TO TURN HIM BACK;**
- † Let him know that whoever converts a sinner from the error of his ways, shall save a soul from death, and will cover a multitude of sins.
- 1 Pet 1:13 † Prepare your minds, be sober, and hope for the grace that will come at the revelation of Jesus Christ.
- 1 Pet 1:14-21 † Be holy in all manner of living.
- 1 Pet 1:22-25 † Love one another with a pure heart earnestly.
- 1 Pet 2:1-3 † Laying aside all malice, guile, hypocrisies, envies, and all evil speaking;
- † Like new born babies, desire the sincere milk of the Word, that you may grow by it.
- 1 Pet 2:11 † Abstain from lusts of the flesh that war against the soul.
- 1 Pet 2:12 † Live good lives among the Gentiles so that those who speak against you will see your good works and glorify God in the day of visitation.
- 1 Pet 2:13-16 † Submit yourselves to every authority of man for the Lord's sake: Kings, or governors.
- 1 Pet 2:17 † Honor all men.
- † Love the brethren.
- † Fear God.
- † Honor the king.
- SERVANTS,**
- † be subject to your masters.
- 1 Pet 3:1-6 **WIVES,**
- † Be submissive to your own husbands.
- † Let your adorning be the hidden man of the heart, not outward adorning.
- 1 Pet 3:7 **HUSBANDS,**
- † Live with your wives with intelligence,
- † Treat her with honor and tenderness as the more fragile vessel, and as equal heirs of the grace of life, so that your prayers are not hindered.
- 1 Pet 3:8 † Be of one mind, in agreement with one another.
- † Be compassionate with one another.
- † Love one another as brethren.
- † Be tender hearted.
- † Be courteous.
- † Do not return evil for evil, or insult for insult, but instead, return a blessing.
- 1 Pet 3:10-11 **Whoever desires to experience a good life and see good days;**
- † Let him keep his tongue from evil and his lips from deceit.
- † Let him shun evil and do good.
- † Let him seek peace and pursue it.
- 1 Pet 3:15 † Sanctify the Lord God in your hearts, and be ready at all times, with meekness, respect, and a good conscience, to give an answer to everyone who asks, a reason for the hope that is in you.
- 1 Pet 4:1-6 **Since Christ has suffered for us in the flesh,**
- † Arm yourselves with the same mind, determined not to follow the desires of the flesh, but the will of God.
- 1 Pet 4:7-11 **The end of all things is at hand, therefore;**

- † Be sober (Be responsible, keep a sound mind).
- † Watch and pray.
- † Have intense love for each other.
- † Be hospitable toward one another without grumbling.
- † Let each of you minister to one another as good stewards of the manifold grace of God, exercising the gifts you have received.
- † If anyone speaks, let him speak as one speaking the words of God.
- † If anyone ministers, let him minister according to the ability God has given to him.
- 1 Pet 4:12-14 † Do not think it strange when fiery trials come upon you, but rejoice because you are partakers in Christ's suffering.
- 1 Pet 4:15 † If you suffer, it should not be as a murderer, thief, evildoer, or meddler.
- 1 Pet 4:16-18 If anyone suffers as a Christian:
  - † Let him not be ashamed, but let him glorify God.
- 1 Pet 4:19 † Let those who suffer according to the will of God, commit the keeping of their souls to God by doing good, as toward a faithful Creator.
- 1 Pet 5:1-4 **ELDERS;**
  - † Feed the flock of God, willingly and freely.
  - † Do not be lords over God's heritage, but be examples.
- 1 Pet 5:5-9 **YOUNG PEOPLE;**
  - † Submit yourselves to the elders.
  - † Be subject to one another.
  - † Be clothed with humility.
  - † Humble yourselves under the Mighty Hand of God.
  - † Cast all your cares on Him, for He cares for you.
  - † Be serious.
  - † Be vigilant.
  - † Resist the devil in steadfast faith.
- 1 Pet 5:14 † Greet one another with a kiss of love.
- 2 Pet 1:5-10 † **Add to your faith:**
  - ✧ Goodness
  - ✧ Knowledge.
  - ✧ Self control.
  - ✧ Perseverance.
  - ✧ Godliness.
  - ✧ Brotherly kindness.
  - ✧ Love.
- † Make every effort to make your calling and election secure.
- 2 Pet 3:14 † Make every effort to be found living in peace, without spot, and blameless.
- 2 Pet 3:15 † Realize that the long suffering of our Lord is for salvation of the lost.
- 2 Pet 3:17 † Beware lest you also fall from your secure position, being led away with the error of the wicked.
- 2 Pet 3:18 † Grow in grace, and in the knowledge of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ.
- 1 John 2:1 † Do not sin.
- 1 John 2:6 † Whoever says he abides in Christ ought to follow the example of Christ.
- 1 John 2:15-16 † Do not love the world or the things that are in the world. Lust of the flesh, lust of the eyes, pride of life.
- 1 John 2:24 † Keep what you heard from the beginning in your heart.
- 1 John 2:27-28 † Abide in Him in all things as the anointing you received teaches you.
- 1 John 3:1 † Observe what manner of love the Father has given to us, that we should be called the sons of God.
- 1 John 3:7 † Let no one deceive you, (know them by their fruits).
- 1 John 3:11 **This is the message that you have heard from the beginning, that we should;**
  - † Love one another.
- 1 John 3:16 **Because He laid down His life for us,**
  - † We should lay down our lives for the brethren.
- 1 John 3:18 † Let us not love in word or tongue, but in deed and in truth.
- 1 John 3:23 **This is His commandment:**
  - † Believe on the Name of His Son Jesus Christ.
  - † Love one another.

- 1 John 4:1 † Do not believe every spirit, but test the spirits to know whether or not they are from God.
- 1 John 4:7-12 † Let us love one another.
- 1 John 4:21 **We have this commandment from Him;**
- † Whoever loves God should love his brother also.
- 1 John 5:16 **If anyone sees his brother sin a sin that is not to death,**
- † He shall ask, and God will give him life.
- † Do not pray for the sin to death.
- 1 John 5:21 † Keep yourselves from idols.
- 2 John 1:5 † Love one another.
- 2 John 1:8 † Take care that you not lose what you have worked for.
- 3 John 1:8 † We ought to receive and support missionaries.
- 3 John 1:14 † Greet the friends by name.
- Jude 1:3 † Earnestly contend for the faith that was once and for all delivered to the Saints.
- Jude 1:17-19 † Remember the warning given by the Apostles concerning the Last Days, that mockers would come who would walk according to their own ungodly lusts. These are the ones who cause division being sensual and not having the Spirit.
- Jude 1:20-23 **But you, building yourselves up in the most holy faith, praying in the Holy Spirit;**
- † Keep yourselves in the love of God.
- † Look for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ to bring you to eternal life.
- † Have compassion on those who doubt.
- † Save others with fear, pulling them out of the fire, hating even the garment made unclean by the flesh.
- Rev 2:1-7 † Remember the heights from which you have fallen.
- † Repent and do the things you did at the first.
- † Whoever has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the Churches.
- Rev 2:8-11 † Do not fear any of the things you are to suffer.
- † Be faithful to the death.
- † Whoever has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the Churches.
- Rev 2:12-17 † Repent.
- † Whoever has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the Churches.
- Rev 2:18-29 † Hold firmly to what you have till I come.
- † Whoever has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the Churches.
- Rev 3:1-6 † Watch and strengthen the things that remain and are ready to die.
- † Remember what you have received and heard.
- † Hold firmly to it and repent.
- † Whoever has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the Churches.
- Rev 3:7-13 † Hold firm to the things that you have that no one may take your crown.
- † Whoever has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the Churches.
- Rev 3:14-22 † Buy from Me;
- ✧ Gold tried in the fire.
- ✧ White clothing.
- † Anoint your eyes with eye salve.
- † Repent.
- † Whoever has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the Churches.
- Rev 13:9 † Whoever has an ear, let him hear.
- Rev 13:18 **Here is wisdom,**
- † Let whoever has understanding calculate the number of the beast. It is the number of a man. His number is 666.
- Rev 14:7 † Fear God and give Him glory.
- Rev 18:4 † My people, come out of her so you will not share in any of her plagues.
- Rev 18:20 **O Heaven, you Saints, Holy Apostles, and Prophets,**
- † Rejoice over her, for God has avenged you on her.
- Rev 22:17 **The Spirit and the Bride say come.**
- † Let whoever hears say come.
- † Whoever will, let him take of the water of life freely.

- John 4:1-42 † Woman, believe Me, the hour is coming when you shall neither worship the Father in this mountain or in Jerusalem.
- John 5:30-47 † The hour is coming and now is, when true worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit and in truth.
- John 6:28-29 † Believe the witness of the works that I do and the writings of Moses.
- John 6:30-40 † **THIS IS THE WORK OF GOD;** To believe in the One Whom He has sent.
- John 8:12-24 † **THIS IS THE WILL OF GOD;** That everyone who sees the Son and believes in Him shall have Everlasting Life, and I will raise him up at the Last Day.
- John 11:1-46 † ***If you do not believe that I am He, you will die in your sins.***
- John 12:34-50 † ***If you will believe, you will see the Glory of God.***
- John 14:1-11 † Walk while you have the light.
- † Believe in the light that you may be the children of Light.
- † Let not your heart be troubled,
- † You believe in God, believe also in Me.
- † Believe Me for the very work's sake.
- John 20:27 † Do not be faithless, but believing.
- Acts 16:12-40 † Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and you will be saved and your house.
- Rom 14:5 † Let everyone be fully convinced in his own mind.
- 1 Thes 5:21 † Prove everything.
- † Hold fast to that which is good.
- Heb 4:16 † Let us therefore come boldly to the throne of grace.
- Heb 10:19-25 **WITH BOLDNESS BY THE BLOOD OF JESUS, OUR HIGH PRIEST OVER THE HOUSE OF GOD;**
- † Let us draw near to God with sincere hearts, in full assurance of faith,  
**HAVING OUR HEARTS SPRINKLED FROM A GUILTY CONSCIENCE, AND OUR BODIES WASHED WITH PURE WATER;**
- † Let us hold securely to the hope we profess.
- 1 John 3:23 **THIS IS HIS COMMANDMENT;**
- † Believe on the Name of His Son Jesus Christ.
- 1 John 4:1 † Do not believe every spirit, but test the spirits to know whether or not they are from God.

## BISHOP { [Return to Index](#) }

- 1 Tim 3:1-7 † **BISHOPS MUST BE:**
- ✧ Blameless (above reproach).
  - ✧ Husband of one wife.
  - ✧ Vigilant (watchful, cautious).
  - ✧ Sober (self controlled).
  - ✧ Respectable (of good conduct).
  - ✧ Hospitable (given to hospitality).
  - ✧ Apt to teach (able to teach).
  - ✧ Not addicted to wine (not given to much wine).
  - ✧ No striker (not violent or quarrelsome).
  - ✧ But gentle.
  - ✧ Not greedy for filthy lucre (not a lover of money).
  - ✧ Patient.
  - ✧ Not a brawler.
  - ✧ Not covetous.
  - ✧ One who rules his own house well, having his children under control with proper respect.
  - ✧ Not a novice (not a recent convert).
  - ✧ A man of good reputation with outsiders.
- Titus 1:5-9 † Set in order the things that are needed.
- † Ordain Elders in every city.
- † **A BISHOP MUST BE:**
- ✧ Blameless.
  - ✧ The husband of one wife.
  - ✧ Having obedient children, who are not accused of violence or unruly.
  - ✧ Above reproach as a steward of God.
  - ✧ Not self willed.
  - ✧ Not easily angered.

- ✧ Not given to much wine (not addicted to wine).
- ✧ Not violent.
- ✧ Not greedy for money.
- ✧ A lover of hospitality.
- ✧ A lover of goodness.
- ✧ Sober (sensible, careful, prudent).
- ✧ Just.
- ✧ Holy.
- ✧ Temperate, (self controlled).
- ✧ Holding firmly to the faithful Word.
- ✧ Able by sound doctrine to exhort and convince those who oppose it.

1 Peter 5:1-4 **TO THE ELDERS:**

- ✧ Feed the flock of God, willingly and freely.
- ✧ Do not be lords over God's heritage, but
- ✧ Be examples.

## **BLASPHEMY** { [Return to Index](#) }

Col 3:8 ✧ Put off all anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, and filthy speech out of your mouth.

## **BLESSING** { [Return to Index](#) }

Luke 6:28 ✧ Bless those who curse you.  
 Rom 12:14 ✧ Bless those who persecute you.  
 ✧ Bless and do not curse.

## **BLOOD** { [Return to Index](#) }

Acts 15:1-34 **IT SEEMED GOOD TO THE HOLY SPIRIT AND TO US, TO LAY UPON YOU NO GREATER BURDEN THEN THESE NECESSARY THINGS:**

- ✧ That you abstain from meats offered to idols, from blood, from things strangled, and from fornication.
- If you do this, you will do well.

## **BOASTING** { [Return to Index](#) }

1 Cor 1:31 ✧ Let those who boast, boast in the Lord.

## **BORN AGAIN** { [Return to Index](#) }

John 3:1-12 ✧ You must be born again.

## **CHILDREN** { [Return to Index](#) }

Matt 18:1-14 ✧ Do not despise one of these little ones.  
 Matt 19:13-14 ✧ Allow the little children to come to Me, and do not forbid them, for of such is the Kingdom of God.  
 Mark 10:13-16 ✧ Allow the little children to come to Me, and do not forbid them, for of such is the Kingdom of God.  
 Luke 18:15-17 ✧ Allow the little children to come to Me, and do not forbid them, for of such is the Kingdom of God.

Eph 6:1-3 **CHILDREN;**

- ✧ Obey your parents in the Lord.
- ✧ Honor your father and mother.

Col 3:20 **CHILDREN;**

- ✧ Obey your parents in all things, for this is pleasing to the Lord.

James 1:27 **PURE AND UNFILED RELIGION BEFORE GOD IS THIS;**

- ✧ Take care of the fatherless and widows in their distress.

## **CIRCUMCISION** { [Return to Index](#) }

1 Cor 7:17-24 **IF ANYONE WHO IS CIRCUMCISED IS CALLED BY GOD,**

- ✧ Do not let him be uncircumcised.

**IF ANYONE WHO IS UNCIRCUMCISED IS CALLED BY GOD,**

- ✧ Do not let him be circumcised.

- ✧ Let everyone remain in the same situation in which he was in when God called him.



- Gal 5:2 † Let everyone remain in that in which he was called.  
 † Listen carefully, if you allow yourselves to be circumcised, Christ will be of no value to you.

## CLEANSED { [Return to Index](#) }

- Acts 10:1-16 † What God has cleansed, do not call common or unclean.

## CLOTHING { [Return to Index](#) }

- Deut 22:5 † A WOMAN shall not wear things that pertain to a man.  
 † A MAN shall not wear things that pertain to a woman.  
**FOR ALL THAT DO SO ARE AN ABOMINATION TO THE LORD YOUR GOD.**  
 1 Tim 2:9-10 **WOMEN;**  
 † Clothe yourselves modestly, sensibly, and soberly, not with braided hair, gold, pearls, or expensive clothes, but with good works.

## COMFORT { [Return to Index](#) }

- 1 Thes 4:13-18 **SPEAKING OF THE RAPTURE AND RESURRECTION OF THE SAINTS WHO HAD DIED.**  
 † Comfort one another with these words.  
 1 Thes 5:11 † Comfort, encourage, edify (build up) each other.  
 1 Thes 5:14 † Warn those who are unruly.  
 † Comfort the timid and faint hearted.  
 † Help the weak.  
 † Be patient toward all men.

## COMMANDS { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 7:24-27 **TO BE WISE**  
 † Obey the commandments of Jesus.  
 Matt 15:1-9 † *TRADITIONS OF MEN NULLIFY THE COMMANDMENTS OF GOD.*  
 Matt 17:5 † THIS IS MY BELOVED SON, LISTEN TO HIM.  
 Matt 19:16-30 **TO ENTER ETERNAL LIFE;**  
 † Keep the commandments.  
 Matt 28:18-20 † Teach them to obey all things that I have commanded you.  
 Mark 7:1-13 † ***YOU REJECT THE COMMANDMENTS OF GOD TO KEEP YOUR OWN TRADITIONS.***  
 Mark 9:7 † THIS IS MY BELOVED SON, LISTEN TO HIM.  
 Mark 10:17-31 **TO HAVE ETERNAL LIFE,**  
 † Keep the commandments.  
 Luke 6:46 † ***WHY DO YOU CALL ME LORD, WHEN YOU DO NOT DO WHAT I COMMAND YOU?***  
 Luke 9:28-36 † THIS IS MY BELOVED SON, LISTEN TO HIM.  
 Luke 18:18-27 **TO INHERIT ETERNAL LIFE,**  
 † Keep the commandments.  
 John 8:25-32 ***IF YOU LIVE ACCORDING TO MY WORD, THEN YOU ARE MY DISCIPLES, AND YOU SHALL KNOW THE TRUTH AND THE TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE.***  
 John 8:33-59 ***IF A MAN KEEPS MY SAYINGS, HE WILL NEVER SEE DEATH.***  
 John 12:20-33 **IF ANYONE WOULD SERVE ME,**  
 † LET HIM FOLLOW ME.  
 John 14:15-25 **IF YOU LOVE ME,**  
 † Keep my commandments.  
 John 15:14-17 ***YOU ARE MY FRIENDS IF YOU DO WHATEVER I COMMAND YOU.***  
 Acts 15:1-34 **IT SEEMED GOOD TO THE HOLY SPIRIT AND TO US, TO LAY UPON YOU NO GREATER BURDEN THAN THESE NECESSARY THINGS:** That you abstain;  
 † From meats offered to idols.  
 † From blood.  
 † From things strangled.  
 † From fornication.  
***IF YOU DO THESE THINGS, YOU WILL DO WELL.***  
 1 Cor 6:9-11 ***DO YOU NOT KNOW THAT THE UNRIGHTEOUS SHALL NOT INHERIT THE KINGDOM OF GOD?***  
 1 Cor 15:34 † Awake to righteousness and do not sin.

- Eph 5:1 † Follow God like dear children.  
 1 Tim 4:16 † Take heed to yourself, and to the doctrine.  
 † Continue in them.  
 1 Tim 6:14 † Keep this commandment without spot, unrebukeable, until the appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ.  
 James 1:22-25 † Do not merely listen to the word, and so deceive yourselves, but rather do what it says.  
 1 John 2:1 † Do not sin.  
 1 John 2:3-29 **OBEDIENCE TO THE COMMANDMENTS OF GOD IS THE EVIDENCE OF OUR RELATIONSHIP WITH HIM.**

## COMPANIONS {[Return to Index](#)}

- 1 Cor 5:9-13 † Do not associate with anyone who calls himself a fellow believer that practices fornication, covetousness, idolatry, slander, drunkenness, or extortion.  
 † Put away from among yourselves that wicked person.  
 1 Cor 15:33 † Do not be deceived, evil companions corrupt good character.  
 2 Cor 6:14-18 † Do not be yoked together with unbelievers.  
 † Come out from among them and be separate.  
 † Touch no unclean thing.  
 Eph 5:3-7 † Do not participate with them (those who follow the ways of the world, thereby bring the wrath of God upon themselves)  
 2 Thes 3:6 † Withdraw yourselves from every "brother" who is disorderly and does not follow the teachings he received from us.  
 2 Thes 3:14 † Do not associate with anyone who does not obey our word by this epistle, so that he may be ashamed.  
 1 Tim 6:3-5 † Withdraw yourself from proud men who teach otherwise and from perverse disputings of men.  
 2 Tim 3:1-9 † Turn away from those who are self-centered, deceivers of the Last Days.  
 Titus 3:10 † After the first and second warning, reject and keep out the man who is a factious, divisive, heretic.  
 Heb 10:19-25 **WITH BOLDNESS BY THE BLOOD OF JESUS, OUR HIGH PRIEST OVER THE HOUSE OF GOD,**  
 † Let us draw near to God with sincere hearts in full assurance of faith.  
**HAVING OUR HEARTS SPRINKLED FROM A GUILTY CONSCIENCE, AND OUR BODIES WASHED WITH PURE WATER;**  
 † Let us hold securely to the hope we profess.  
 † Let us consider one another to encourage growth toward love and good works.  
 † Let us not forsake assembling ourselves together.  
 † Let us encourage one another more and more as we see the Day approaching.

## COMPASSION {[Return to Index](#)}

- Col 3:12-14 † Put on compassion, kindness, humbleness, meekness, patience, bearing with one another, and forgiving one another. Above all, put on love which is the bond of perfect unity.  
 James 1:27 **PURE AND UNDEFILED RELIGION BEFORE GOD IS THIS:**  
 † Take care of the fatherless and widows in their distress.  
 † Keep yourself from being polluted by the world.  
 1 Pet 3:8 † Be of one mind (in agreement with one another).  
 † Be compassionate with one another.  
 † Love one another as brethren.  
 † Be tender hearted.  
 † Be courteous.  
 † Do not return evil for evil, or insult for insult, but instead, return a blessing.  
 Jude 1:20-23 **BUT YOU, BUILDING YOURSELVES UP IN THE MOST HOLY FAITH, PRAYING IN THE HOLY SPIRIT;**  
 † Keep yourselves in the love of God.  
 † Look for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ to bring you to eternal life.  
 † Have compassion on those who doubt.  
 † Save others with fear, pulling them out of the fire, hating even the garment made unclean by the flesh.

## COMPLAINING {[Return to Index](#)}

- John 6:41-65 † Do not murmur among yourselves. No one can come to Me unless the Father draws him.
- 1 Cor 10:1-13 † Do not be idolaters as some of them were.
- † Do not commit adultery.
- † Do not test the Lord.
- † Do not complain.
- † If you think you stand, be careful lest you fall.
- Phil 2:14 † Do all things without murmuring or dispute.
- 1 Tim 5:19 † Do not receive an accusation against an Elder with less than two or three witnesses.
- James 5:9 † Do not complain against one another.

## COMMUNION { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 26:26-29 † Take and eat; this is My body.
- † All of you, drink of it, this is My blood of the new testament which is shed for many for the remission of sins.
- Mark 14:22-25 † Take and eat:
- ✧ This is My body.
- ✧ This is My blood of the new testament which is shed for many.
- Luke 22:14-20 † Take this and divide it among yourselves.
- ✧ This is My body which is given for you.
- † Do this in remembrance of Me.
- ✧ This cup is the new testament in My blood, which is shed for you.
- 1 Cor 11:17-34 † Take and eat;
- ✧ This is My body which is broken for you.
- † Do this in remembrance of Me.
- ✧ This cup is the new testament in My blood.
- † Do this as often as you drink it, in remembrance of Me.
- † Let a man examine himself, and so let him eat of that bread, and drink of that cup.
- † When you come together to eat, tarry for one another.
- † If any man is hungry, let him eat at home; that you not come together unto condemnation.

## CONVINCED { [Return to Index](#) }

- Rom 14:5 † Let everyone be fully convinced in his own mind.
- Heb 13:9 † Do not allow yourselves to be swayed by various strange doctrines.
- † Be established with grace.

## COUNSELING { [Return to Index](#) }

- Col 3:16 † Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all; Wisdom, Teaching, Counseling, and Warning, one another in psalms, hymns, and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord.
- 1 Tim 5:1-16 † Do not rebuke an elder, but exhort him like a father.
- † Treat the younger men like brothers.
- † Treat the older women like mothers.
- † Treat the younger women like sisters with all purity and honor.
- † Give respect and aid to those widows that are really in need.
- † If any widow has children or family, let them learn to show pity at home first, and to repay their parents.
- Titus 2:11-15 **THE GRACE OF GOD HAS APPEARED TO ALL MEN, TEACHING US THAT WE SHOULD:**
- † DENY UNGODLINESS AND WORLDLY LUSTS, AND
- † LIVE SOBERLY, RIGHTEOUSLY, AND GODLY IN THIS PRESENT WORLD,
- † **Looking for that blessed hope, the glorious appearing of the great God and our Savior Jesus Christ.**
- † Speak these things, exhort, and rebuke with all authority
- Titus 3:10 † After the first and second warning, reject and keep out the man who is a factious, divisive heretic.

## COVETING { [Return to Index](#) }

- Luke 12:15-21 † Keep yourselves from all covetousness.
- Rom 13:9-10 † Do not commit adultery.

- † Do not kill.
- † Do not steal.
- † Do not bear false witness.
- † Do not **covet**.
- † Love your neighbor like yourself.

1 Cor 6:9-11 **DO YOU NOT KNOW THAT THE UNRIGHTEOUS SHALL NOT INHERIT THE KINGDOM OF GOD?**  
 † Do not be deceived: Fornicators, idolaters, adulterers, effeminate, homosexuals, thieves, **covetous**, drunkards, revilers, and extortioners **SHALL NOT INHERIT THE KINGDOM OF GOD.**

Col 3:5-6 † Put to death the things pertaining to the earth,  
 ✧ Fornication,  
 ✧ Impurity,  
 ✧ Unrestrained sensual appetites,  
 ✧ Evil desires,  
 ✧ Greed,  
 ✧ **Covetousness** (which is idolatry).

**ON ACCOUNT OF THESE, THE WRATH OF GOD IS COMING UPON THE SONS OF DISOBEDIENCE, AMONG WHOM YOU ALSO ONCE WALKED, WHEN YOU LIVED IN THESE THINGS.**

## CURSES {[Return to Index](#)}

1 Cor 16:22 **IF ANYONE DOES NOT LOVE THE LORD JESUS CHRIST,**

† Let him be accursed.

Gal 1:6-9 **IF WE OR AN ANGEL FROM HEAVEN OR ANYONE ELSE, SHOULD PREACH TO YOU ANY OTHER GOSPEL THAN THAT WHICH WE HAVE ALREADY PREACHED TO YOU,**

† Let him be accursed.

## DAYS {[Return to Index](#)}

Col 2:16 † Do not let anyone judge you in food or drink, in respect to holidays, the New Moon, or of the Sabbath Days.

## DEACONS {[Return to Index](#)}

Acts 6:1-4 † Choose out from among yourselves, seven men of honest report, full of the Holy Spirit and wisdom, whom we may appoint over this business, and we will give ourselves continually to prayer and to ministry of the Word.

1 Tim 3:8-13 † **THE DEACON MUST BE;**  
 ✧ Sober (serious minded, venerable, reverend, worthy of respect).  
 ✧ Truthful and sincere in what they say.  
 ✧ Not given to much wine (not addicted to wine).  
 ✧ Not greedy for money.  
 ✧ Holding the mystery of the faith in a pure conscience.  
 ✧ Let them first be proven, then let them fulfill the office of a Deacon blamelessly.  
 † **THEIR WIVES MUST BE;**  
 ✧ serious and worthy of respect, not slanderers, sober and faithful in all things.  
 † **THE DEACON MUST BE;**  
 ✧ Husband of one wife.  
 ✧ One who rules his children and his own house well.

## DECEIVERS {[Return to Index](#)}

Matt 7:15-20 † Beware of false prophets.  
 Matt 15:12-14 † Let the Pharisees alone, they are blind guides of the blind.  
 Matt 16:5-12 † Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees (their doctrine).  
 Matt 24:1-14 † Take heed that no one deceive you.  
 Matt 24:23-27 † If anyone says to you, "The Christ is here or there", do not believe them.  
 Mark 8:14-21 † Take heed, beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and the leaven of Herod (their doctrine).  
 Mark 13:5-6 † Take heed that no one deceive you.  
 Mark 13:21-23 † Take heed, if anyone shall say to you that, "Christ is here or there", do not believe it.

- Luke 17:22-24 **THE DAYS ARE COMING WHEN YOU WILL DESIRE TO SEE ONE OF THE DAYS OF THE SON OF MAN, AND YOU WILL NOT SEE IT. AND THEY WILL SAY TO YOU, LO, THERE! OR LO, HERE!**
- † Do not go after them or follow them.
- Luke 21:5-8 † Be careful that you not be deceived.
- Luke 21:34-35 † Beware lest you become drawn away by the distraction of the ways of the world.
- Rom 16:17-18 † Beware of those who cause divisions and offenses in opposition to the doctrine which you have been taught, and avoid them.
- 1 Cor 3:16-23 † Let no one deceive himself. If anyone among you seems to be wise in this world, let him become a fool, that he may be wise.
- For the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God.
- † Let no one glory in men, for all things are yours.
- 1 Cor 6:9-11 **DO YOU NOT KNOW THAT THE UNRIGHTEOUS SHALL NOT INHERIT THE KINGDOM OF GOD?**
- † Do not be deceived; fornicators, idolaters, adulterers, effeminate, homosexuals, thieves, covetous, drunkards, revilers, and extortioners **SHALL NOT INHERIT THE KINGDOM OF GOD.**
- Gal 1:6-9 † If we or an angel from Heaven or anyone else should preach to you any other Gospel than that which we have preached to you, **let him be accursed.**
- Gal 6:7-10 † Do not be deceived, God is not mocked. You will reap whatever you sow.
- † Let us not become weary of doing good.
- † As we have opportunity, let us do good to everyone, especially to fellow believers.
- Eph 5:6 † Do not let anyone deceive you with vain words.
- Col 2:8 † Beware lest anyone spoil you through vain philosophy and deceit, according to the traditions of men, and according to the principles of the world instead of following Christ.
- Col 2:18-19 † Do not allow yourself to be cheated out of your reward by anyone, through false humility and worship of angels, intruding into things that he has not seen, vainly puffed up by his fleshly mind, not holding to the Head.
- 1 Thes 5:21 † Prove all things.
- † Hold fast to that which is good.
- 2 Thes 2:1-2 **CONCERNING THE COMING OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST AND OUR GATHERING TOGETHER TO HIM;**
- † Do not be easily upset in your minds or troubled, by spirit, by word, or by letter as if from us suggesting that the Day of the Lord is here.
- 2 Thes 2:3 † Do not let anyone deceive you in any way, for that Day will not come until the rebellion occurs and the man of sin is revealed, the son of perdition.
- 1 Tim 1:3-4 † Charge some not to teach any other doctrine, nor to listen to fables and endless genealogies that stir up questions, rather than godly edification in the faith.
- 1 Tim 4:7-8 † Avoid profane and old wives fables.
- † Train yourself to practice godliness.
- 2 Tim 3:1-9 † Turn away from those who are self-centered deceivers of the Last Days.
- Titus 1:9-16 † The **Bishop** must hold fast the faithful word as he has been taught, that he may be able by sound doctrine both to exhort and to convince the gainsayers. For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, especially among those of the circumcision; whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for the sake of filthy lucre.
- † Therefore, rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith.
- Titus 3:10 † After the first and second warning, reject and keep out the man who is a factious, divisive heretic.
- Heb 3:13-19 † Exhort one another daily, while it is called today, lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin.
- Heb 13:9 † Do not allow yourselves to be swayed by various strange doctrines.
- † Be established with grace.
- James 1:22-25 † Do not merely listen to the Word and so deceive yourselves, but rather do what it says.
- James 1:26 † If anyone seems to be religious and does not control his tongue, he deceives his own heart, his religion is vain.
- 2 Pet 3:17 † Beware lest you also fall from your secure position, being led away with the error of the wicked.
- 1 John 3:7 † Make every effort to make your calling and election secure.
- 1 John 4:1-3 † Beloved, do not believe every spirit, but test the spirits, to see if they are of God, because many false prophets have gone out into the world.
- 2 John 1:7-11 † Guard yourselves, that we do not lose those things we worked for, but that we receive a full reward.

**WHOEVER TRANSGRESSES AND DOES NOT ABIDE IN THE DOCTRINE OF CHRIST, DOES NOT HAVE GOD. HE THAT ABIDES IN THE TEACHINGS CHRIST, HAS BOTH THE FATHER AND THE SON.**

- † If anyone comes to you and does not bring this doctrine, do not receive him into your house or wish him God's blessing. For he who wishes him God's blessing, shares in his evil deeds.
- Jude 1:17-19 † Remember the warning given by the Apostles concerning the Last Days, that mockers would come who would walk according to their own ungodly lusts. These are the ones who cause division, being sensual and not having the Spirit.
- Rev 2:25 † Hold fast to what you have until I come.

## DESIRES

{[Return to Index](#)}

- Rom 6:12 † Do not let sin reign in your mortal body so that you obey the desires of it.
- Rom 13:14 † Put on the Lord Jesus Christ.
- † Do not make provision for the desires of the flesh.
- † Do not fulfill the desires to the flesh.
- 1 Cor 12:31 † Earnestly desire the greater gifts. And now I will show you a more excellent way.
- 1 Cor 14:1 † Follow the way of love, and eagerly desire the gifts of the Spirit, especially the gift of prophecy.
- 1 Cor 14:39 † Desire to prophesy, and do not forbid speaking in tongues. Let everything be done properly and in order.
- Gal 5:13-16 † Live in the Spirit, and you will not fulfill the desires of the flesh.
- Eph 4:22 † You were taught, with regard to your former way of life, to put off the old self, which is being corrupted by its deceitful desires.
- Eph 5:3 † Do not allow among you even a hint of sexual immorality, impurity, or greed, because those things are not proper among Saints.
- Eph 5:5 † Know this for certain, that no person who is sexually immoral, no one who is impure, no one who is greedy (which is idolatry), will have a part in the Kingdom of Christ and of God.
- Col 3:5 † Put to death the things pertaining to the earth; fornication, impurity, unrestrained sensual appetites, evil desires, greed and covetousness (which is idolatry).
- 1 Thes 5:22 † Avoid all appearance of evil.
- 2 Tim 2:22 † Flee youthful lusts.
- Titus 2:11-15 † The Grace of God has appeared to all men, teaching us that we should deny ungodliness and worldly lusts, and live soberly, righteously, and godly in this present world, looking for that blessed hope, the glorious appearing of the Great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ.
- 1 Pet 2:11 † Abstain from the lusts of the flesh that war against the soul.
- 1 Pet 4:1-6 † Since Christ has suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves with the same mind, determined not to follow the desires of the flesh, but the will of God.
- 1 John 2:15-16 † Do not love the world or the things that are in the world.
- ✧ Lust of the flesh.
  - ✧ Lust of the eye.
  - ✧ Pride of life.

## DEVOTION

{[Return to Index](#)}

- 1 Tim 4:15-16 † Meditate on these things, give yourself fully to them.
- † Take heed to yourself, and to the doctrine.
- † Continue in them.
- 2 Tim 1:8 † Do not be ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, nor of me His prisoner.
- † Be a partner in the afflictions of the Gospel according to the power of God.
- James 4:8 † Draw near to God and He will draw near to you.
- † Cleans your hands and purify your hearts.

## DIRECTION

{[Return to Index](#)}

- Matt 7:13-14 † Enter in by the narrow gate.
- Luke 13:24 † Make every effort to enter through the narrow door.
- John 10:1-18 † I am the door, if anyone enters in by Me he shall be saved.
- 1 Pet 4:1-6 † Since Christ has suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves with the same mind, determined not to follow the desires of the flesh, but the will of God.

## DISCERNMENT { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 7:15-23 † Beware of false prophets.
- Matt 10:17-23 † Beware of men, for they will betray and persecute you.
- Matt 16:5-12 † Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees (their doctrine)
- Matt 24:4 † Take heed that no one deceive you.
- Matt 24:15-22 † When you see the Abomination of desolation spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing in the Holy Place, let all in Judea flee to the mountains. The Great Tribulation is here.
- Matt 24:23-27 † If anyone says to you, The Christ is here or there; Do not believe them.
- Matt 24:32-35 † Learn the lesson from the Fig tree. When you see these things, know that the time is near, even at the door.
- Mark 4:24-25 † Be careful of what you hear.
- Mark 8:14-21 † Take heed, beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the leaven of Herod (their doctrine).
- Mark 12:38-40 † Beware of the Scribes (hypocrisy).
- Mark 13:5-6 † Take heed that no one deceive you.
- Mark 13:9-13 † Beware of persecution.
- Mark 13:14-20 † When you see the Abomination of Desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing where it ought not, then let everyone in Judea flee to the mountains.
- Mark 13:21-23 † Take heed, If anyone shall say to you that Christ is here or there, do not believe it.
- Mark 13:28-32 † Learn the lesson from the Fig tree. When you see these things come to pass, know it is near, even at the door.
- Luke 8:18 † Be careful how you listen.
- Luke 11:33-36 † Take heed that the light in you is not darkness.
- Luke 12:1-10 † Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees (hypocrisy).
- Luke 20:45-47 † Beware of Scribes who seek recognition.
- Luke 21:5-8 † Beware that you not be deceived.
- Luke 21:20-22 † When you see Jerusalem surrounded with armies, know that the desolation is near, flee to safety.
- Luke 21:28-33 † When you see these things come to pass, look up, your redemption is near.
- Luke 21:34-35 † Beware lest you become drawn away by the distraction of the ways of the world.
- John 5:30-47 † Believe the witness of the Works that I do, and the writings of Moses.
- John 8:12-24 † **If you do not believe that I am He, you shall die in your sins.**
- John 8:25-32 † **If you live according to My Word, then you are My disciples, and you shall know the truth and the truth will set you free.**
- John 9:1-41 † **If you were blind, you would have no sin, but now you say "We see," therefore, your sin remains.**
- John 10:22-38 † Believe the works, it is they that bear witness of Me.
- John 12:34-50 † Walk while you have the light.
- † Believe in the light, that you may be the children of light.
- John 14:1-11 † Let not your heart be troubled, you believe in God, believe also in Me.
- † Believe Me for the very works' sake.
- Acts 20:22-38 † Take heed to yourselves and to the flock over which the Holy Spirit has made you overseers.
- † Feed the Church of God which He has purchased with His Own Blood.
- I KNOW THAT AFTER MY DEPARTURE, GRIEVOUS WOLVES SHALL ENTER IN AMONG YOU, NOT SPARING THE FLOCK. ALSO FROM AMONG YOUR OWN SELVES SHALL MEN ARISE SPEAKING PERVERSE THINGS TO DRAW AWAY DISCIPLES AFTER THEMSELVES.**
- † Therefore, watch and remember that for the space of three years I did not cease to warn everyone night and day with tears.
- And now I commend you to God and to the Word of His Grace, which is able to build you up, and give you an inheritance among all them that are sanctified.*
- Rom 12:1-21 † Since we all have different gifts, let us exercise those gifts according to the proportion of faith God has given each of us.
- Rom 13:11-12 † Recognize your time.
- † Awake out of your sleep, for your salvation is nearer now than when you first believed.
- Rom 16:17-18 † Beware of those who cause divisions and offenses in opposition to the doctrine which you have been taught, and avoid them.
- 1 Cor 3:16-23 † Let no one deceive himself.



- † If anyone among you seems to be wise in this world, let him become a fool, that he may be wise.  
For the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God.
- † Let no one glory in men, for all things are yours.
- 1 Cor 6:9-11 † **Do you not know that the unrighteous shall not inherit the Kingdom of God?**
- † Do not be deceived; fornicators, idolaters, adulterers, effeminate, homosexuals, thieves, covetous, drunkards, revilers, and extortionists shall not inherit the Kingdom of God.
- 2 Cor 13:5 † Examine yourselves to prove whether or not you are in the faith.
- Gal 1:6-9 † If we or an angel from Heaven or anyone else should preach to you any other Gospel than that which we have already preached to you; let him be accursed.
- Col 2:8 † Beware lest anyone spoil you through vain philosophy and deceit, according to the traditions of men, and according to the principles of the world, instead of following Christ.
- Col 2:18-19 † Do not allow yourselves to be cheated out of your reward by anyone, through false humility and worship of angels, intruding into things that he has not seen, vainly puffed up by his fleshly mind, not holding to the Head.
- Col 2:20-23 † **Do not touch, do not taste, do not handle** the ordinances, commandments, and doctrines of men after the principles of the world.
- 1 Thes 5:6 † Let us not sleep as others do, but let us watch and be sober.
- 1 Thes 5:21 † Prove all things.
- † Hold fast to that which is good.
- 2 Thes 2:1-2 **Concerning the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ and our gathering together to Him;**
- † Do not be easily upset in your minds or troubled, by spirit, by word, or by letter as if from us, suggesting that the Day of the Lord is here.
- 2 Thes 2:3 † Do not let anyone deceive you in any way, for that Day will not come until the rebellion occurs and the man of sin is revealed, the son of perdition.
- 2 Thes 2:15 † Stand firm, and hold on to the traditions you have been taught, by word, and by our epistle.
- 1 Tim 1:3-4 † Charge them not to teach any other doctrine, nor to listen to fables and endless genealogies that stir up questions, rather than godly edification in the faith.
- 1 Tim 4:7-8 † Avoid profane and old wives fables.
- † Train yourself to practice godliness.
- 1 Tim 4:16 † Take heed to yourself, and to the doctrine.
- † Continue in them.
- 1 Tim 5:19 † Do not receive an accusation against an elder with less than two or three witnesses.
- 2 Tim 2:7 † Consider carefully what I say, and the Lord will give you understanding in all things.
- 2 Tim 2:15 † Study to show yourself to God as one who is approved, a workman who does not need to be ashamed, correctly analyzing and dividing the Word of Truth.
- 2 Tim 2:23-26 † Avoid foolish and ignorant questions, because they produce quarrels, and the servant of the Lord must not quarrel, but be gentle toward all people, able to teach, and patient.
- † Instruct the opponents with gentleness, in the hope that God will give them a repentant heart to acknowledge the truth, that they may repent.
- 2 Tim 3:14 † Continue faithfully in the things you have learned and been assured of, knowing from whom you learned them.
- Titus 1:10-16 † Sharply rebuke those who subvert the teachings by Jewish fables and commandments of men, that they may be sound in the faith.
- Heb 3:12 † Take heed, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, departing from the living God.
- Heb 3:13-19 † Exhort one another daily, while it is called today, lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin.
- Heb 4:1-10 † Let us fear, lest any of you should seem to come short of the promise of entering into His rest.
- Heb 4:11-15 † Let us labor to enter into that rest, lest any one fall after the same example of unbelief.
- † Let us hold firmly to our profession.
- Heb 12:15-16 † Watch carefully to see that no one misses the Grace of God.
- † See that no root of bitterness grows up to cause trouble and defile many.
- † Watch carefully to see that no one becomes sexually immoral or godless.
- Heb 13:9 † Do not allow yourselves to be swayed by various strange doctrines.
- † Be established with grace.
- James 1:5-8 † If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, Who gives to all men liberally, and does not criticize.
- † But ask in faith without doubt.
- James 1:13-15 † Do not let anyone who is tempted, say that he is tempted by God.



- James 1:22-25 † Do not merely listen to the Word, and so deceive yourselves, but rather, do what it says.
- James 1:26 † If anyone seems to be religious and does not control his tongue, he deceives his own heart, his religion is vain.
- James 1:26 **Pure and undefiled religion before God is this:**
- † Take care of the fatherless and widows in their distress.
- † Keep yourself from being polluted by the world.
- 2 Pet 3:17 † Beware lest you also fall from your secure position, being led away with the error of the wicked.
- 1 John 3:1 † Behold what manner of love the Father has given unto us, that we should be called the sons of God
- 1 John 3:7 † Let no one deceive you, he that does righteousness is righteous, just as He is righteous (known by their fruit).
- 1 John 4:1 † Do not believe every spirit, but test the spirits to know whether or not they are from God.
- Jude 1:17-19 † Remember the warning given by the Apostles concerning the Last Days, that mockers would come who would walk according to their own ungodly lusts. These are the ones who cause division, being sensual and not having the Spirit.
- Rev 2:18-29 † Hold firmly to what you have till I come.
- † Whoever has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the Churches.
- Rev 3:1-6 † Watch and strengthen the things that remain and are ready to die.
- † Remember what you have received and heard.
- † Hold firmly to it and repent.
- † Whoever has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the Churches.
- Rev 3:7-13 † Hold firm to the things that you have that no one may take your crown.
- † Whoever has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the Churches.
- Rev 3:14-22 † BUY FROM ME:
- ✧ Gold, tried in the fire.
- ✧ White clothing.
- † Anoint your eyes with eye salve.
- † Repent.
- † Whoever has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the Churches.
- Rev 13:9 † Whoever has an ear, let him hear.
- Rev 13:18 † Here is wisdom, let whoever has understanding calculate the number of the beast, it is the number of a man, his number is 666.

## DISCIPLES {[Return to Index](#)}

- Matt 16:24-27 † If anyone wishes to come after Me, let him deny himself, take up his cross, and follow Me.
- Matt 19:16-30 † If you would enter life, keep the commandments.
- † If you would be perfect, sell what you have, give to the poor, and you will have treasure in Heaven.
- † Then come and follow Me.
- Mark 8:34 † If anyone would come after Me, let him deny himself, take up his cross, and follow Me.
- Mark 10:17-31 **To have eternal life,**
- † Keep the commandments.
- One thing you lack;**
- † Sell what you have,
- † Give to the poor; and you will have treasure in Heaven.
- † Then come, take up your cross, and follow Me.
- Luke 9:23-27 † If anyone wants to come after Me, let him deny himself, take up his cross daily, and follow Me.
- John 8:25-32 † **If you live according to My Word, then you are My disciples, and you shall know the truth, and the truth will set you free.**
- John 12:20-33 † If anyone would serve Me, let him follow Me.
- John 13:1-17 † If I your Lord and Master have washed your feet, you should also wash one another's feet, following My example.
- John 21:19 † Follow Me.
- John 21:22 † You follow Me.
- 1 Cor 4:16 † Be followers of me.
- 1 Cor 11:1 † Follow my example as I follow Christ.
- Gal 4:12 † I beseech you brethren, be like me.
- 2 Tim 2:2 † Commit to faithful men who will be able to teach others also, the things you heard from me among many witnesses.

- Titus 2:7 † In everything, set the example in your own life of good works,  
† In doctrine, show soundness, seriousness, and sincerity.
- Heb 6:1-3 **Leaving the elementary first principles of the doctrine of Christ;**  
† Let us go on to perfection and spiritual maturity.  
† Let us not limit ourselves to only laying the foundational teachings of:  
✧ Repentance from dead works.  
✧ Faith toward God.  
✧ Baptisms.  
✧ Laying on of hands.  
✧ Resurrection from the dead.  
✧ Eternal judgment  
*This we will do if God permits.*
- Heb 10:19-25 **With boldness by the blood of Jesus, our High Priest over the house of God,**  
† Let us draw near to God with sincere hearts, in full assurance of faith.  
**Having our hearts sprinkled from a guilty conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water;**  
† Let us hold securely to the hope we profess.  
† Let us consider one another to encourage growth toward love and good works.  
† Let us not forsake assembling ourselves together.  
† Let us encourage one another more and more as we see the Day approaching.

## DISCIPLINE { [Return to Index](#) }

- 1 Cor 5:1-13 † Deliver such a person to Satan, for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved in the Day of the Lord Jesus.  
† Purge out the old leaven, that you may be a new lump.  
† Let us keep the feast, not with old leaven, nor with the leaven of malice and wickedness, but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth.
- 2 Cor 2:5-11 † The punishment inflicted on him by the majority is sufficient for him, now forgive and comfort him so he will not be overwhelmed by excessive sorrow.  
† Reaffirm your love for him.
- Gal 6:1 † If someone is entrapped in some sin, let those who are spiritual, restore him in a spirit of meekness.  
† Be careful, lest you also be tempted.
- 2 Thes 3:10 † We command you that if anyone will not work, he should not be allowed to eat.
- 1 Tim 5:20 † Publicly rebuke those who sin so others will learn and take warning.
- Titus 3:10 † After the first and second warning, reject and keep out the man who is a factious, divisive, heretic.
- Heb 12:7 † Endure hardships as discipline from God.

## DIVISIONS { [Return to Index](#) }

- Rom 16:17-18 † Beware of those who cause divisions and offenses in opposition to the doctrine which you have been taught, and avoid them.
- 1 Cor 1:10 † Be in agreement in what you say so there will be no divisions among you.  
† Be perfectly united in the same mind and in the same judgment.

## DIVORCE { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 19:3-12 † What God has joined together, do not let man put asunder.
- Mark 10:1-12 † What God has joined together, do not let man put asunder.
- 1 Cor 7:10 † Do not let the wife depart from her husband  
† If the wife departs, let her remain unmarried or be reconciled to her husband.  
† Do not let the husband put away his wife.
- 1 Cor 7:12-16 **If a believer has a wife who does not believe, and she is content to live with him,**  
† Do not let him put her away.  
**If a believing woman has a husband who does not believe, and he is content to live with her,**  
† Do not let her leave him.  
**If the unbeliever is not content,**  
† Let him or her leave.  
The brother or sister is not under bondage in such cases, but **GOD HAS CALLED US TO PEACE.**  
Who knows if the wife will save the husband, or if the husband will save the wife?

## DOCTRINE { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 7:15-23 † Beware of false prophets.  
Matt 7:24-27 † Obey the commandments of Jesus.  
Matt 10:7 † Preach, the Kingdom of Heaven is near.  
Matt 10:26-27 † Do not fear them, because there is no secret that will not be made known.  
Matt 15:1-9 † **Traditions of men nullify the commandments of God.**  
Matt 15:12-14 † Let the Pharisees alone, they are blind guides of the blind.  
Matt 16:5-12 † Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees.  
Matt 17:1-8 † This is My beloved Son, listen to Him.  
Matt 19:16-30 † If you would enter life, keep the commandments.  
Matt 22:34-40 **The greatest commandments of the law are:**  
† Love God with all your heart, soul, and mind.  
† Love your neighbor as yourself.  
Matt 24:1-14 † Take heed that no one deceive you.  
Matt 24:23-27 † If anyone says to you, The Christ is here or there, do not believe them.  
Matt 28:18-20 † **All authority is given to Me in Heaven and on earth.**  
† Therefore, go and teach all nations,  
† Baptizing them in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit.  
† Teach them to obey all things I have commanded you.  
Mark 4:24-25 † Be careful what you hear.  
Mark 7:1-13 † ***They worship Me in vain, teaching for doctrine the commandments of men.***  
† ***Laying aside the commandments of God, you hold the traditions of men.***  
† ***You reject the commandments of God, that you may keep your own tradition....***  
† ***You make the commandment of God of no effect through your tradition.***  
Mark 8:14-21 † Take heed, beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the leaven of Herod.  
Mark 9:2-13 † This is My beloved Son, listen to Him.  
Mark 10:17-31 **To have eternal life;**  
† Keep the commandments.  
Mark 12:28-34 **The greatest commandments in the law are:**  
† You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart, soul, mind, and strength.  
† You shall love your neighbor as yourself.  
Mark 12:38-40 † Beware of the Scribes (their hypocrisy).  
Mark 13:5-6 † Take heed that no one deceive you.  
Mark 13:21-23 † Take heed, if anyone shall say to you, the Christ is here or there, do not believe it.  
Mark 16:15-20 † Go into all the world and preach the Gospel to every creature.  
Luke 8:18 † Be careful how you listen.  
Luke 9:2 † He sent them out to preach the Kingdom of God.  
Luke 10:9 † Say, the Kingdom of God is near.  
Luke 11:33-36 † Take heed that the light in you is not darkness.  
Luke 12:1-10 † Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees (hypocrisy).  
Luke 12:22-31 † Seek first, the Kingdom of God and His righteousness.  
Luke 12:35-48 † Be ready and watching.  
Luke 13:24-30 † Make every effort to enter through the narrow door.  
Luke 18:18-27 **To inherit eternal life,**  
† Keep the commandments.  
**One thing you lack;**  
† Sell all that you have.  
† Give to the poor, and you will have treasure in Heaven.  
† Come, follow Me.  
Luke 20:45-47 † Beware of the Scribes, who seek recognition.  
Luke 21:5-8 † Be careful that you not be deceived.  
Luke 21:28-33 † When you see these things begin to come to pass, look up, your redemption is near.  
Luke 21:34-35 † Beware lest you become drawn away by the distractions of the ways of the world.  
Luke 21:36 † Watch and pray that you may be found worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of Man.  
John 4:1-42 † God is Spirit, and those who worship Him, must worship in spirit and in truth.

- John 5:15-24 † Whoever hears My Word and believes Him Who sent Me, has eternal life.
- John 5:30-47 † Believe the witness of the Works I do and the writings of Moses.
- John 6:30-40 † ***This is the Will of God, that everyone who sees the Son and believes in Him shall have everlasting Life.***
- John 8:12-24 † ***If you do not believe that I am He, you will die in your sins.***
- John 8:25-32 † ***If you live according to My Word, then you are My disciples, and you will know the truth, and the truth will set you free.***
- John 8:33-59 † ***If a man keeps My sayings, he will never see death.***
- John 9:1-41 † ***If you were blind you would have no sin, but now you say, "We see," therefore your sin remains.***
- John 10:9 † ***I am the Door, if anyone enters in by Me, he shall be saved.***
- John 10:1-18 † Believe the works; it is they that bear witness of Me.
- John 12:20-33 † If anyone would serve Me, let him follow Me.
- John 12:34-50 † Walk while you have the light.
- John 13:1-17 † Believe in the Light, that you may be children of Light.
- John 13:1-17 † If I then being your Lord and Master have washed your feet, you should also wash one another's feet, following My example.
- John 14:1-11 † If you know these things, you will be blessed if you do them.
- John 14:1-11 † Let not your heart be troubled, you believe in God, believe also in Me.
- John 14:1-11 † Believe Me for the very works sake.
- John 14:15-25 † If you love Me, keep My commandments.
- John 15:14-17 † ***You are My friends if you do whatever I command you.***
- John 15:26-27 † ***When the Comforter is come, Whom I will send to you from the Father, even the Spirit of Truth, which proceeds from the Father, He shall testify of me.***
- Acts 1:4 † You shall bear witness of Me, because you have been with Me from the beginning.
- Acts 1:4 † Do not depart out of Jerusalem, but wait for the promise of the Father, which you have heard of Me.
- Acts 1:8 † ***You will be baptized with the Holy Ghost in just a very few days from now.***
- Acts 1:8 † But you will receive power after the Holy Spirit is come upon you, and you will be My witnesses both in Jerusalem, all Judea, Samaria, and to the farthest parts of the earth.
- Acts 11:19-24 † Hold fast to the Lord with deliberate purpose of heart.
- Acts 13:38-41 † Beware, lest that which was spoken by the Prophets should come upon you.
- Acts 20:22-38 † Take heed to yourselves and to the flock over which the Holy Spirit has made you overseers.
- Acts 20:22-38 † Feed the Church of God which He has purchased with His own blood.
- Acts 20:22-38 † ***For I know that after my departure, grievous wolves shall enter in among you, not sparing the flock. Some also of your own selves shall arise speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after themselves.***
- Acts 20:22-38 † Therefore, watch, and remember that for the space of three years, I did not cease to warn everyone night and day with tears.
- Acts 20:22-38 † And now I commend you to God and to the Word of His Grace, which is able to build you up, and give you an inheritance among all them that are sanctified.
- Rom 14:5-12 † Let everyone be fully convinced in his own mind.
- Rom 16:17-18 † Beware of those who cause divisions and offenses in opposition to the doctrine which you have been taught, and avoid them.
- 1 Cor 1:10 † Be in agreement in what you say so there will be no divisions among you.
- 1 Cor 1:10 † Be perfectly united in the same mind and the same judgment.
- 1 Cor 3:9-15 † Let everyone take heed how he builds, for other foundation can no man lay than that which is laid, which is Jesus Christ.
- 1 Cor 4:16 † Be followers of me.
- 1 Cor 11:1 † Follow my example as I follow Christ.
- 1 Cor 16:13 † Be on your guard, stand fast in the faith.
- 1 Cor 16:13 † Be men of courage.
- 1 Cor 16:13 † Be strong.
- 1 Cor 16:13 † Do everything in love.
- Gal 1:6-9 † If we or an angel from Heaven or anyone else should preach to you any other Gospel than that which we have already preached to you, **LET HIM BE ACCURSED.**
- Gal 4:12 † I beseech you brethren, be like me.
- Gal 5:1 † Stand firm in the liberty with which Christ has made us free, and do not be again entangled with the

- yoke of bondage.
- Eph 5:1 † Follow God like dear children.
- Eph 5:6 † Do not allow anyone deceive you with vain words.
- Eph 5:17 † Do not be unwise, but understand what the Will of the Lord is.
- Phil 1:27-30 † Let your conversation (life) be such as is in keeping with the Gospel of Christ.
- Phil 4:1 † Stand fast in the Lord.
- Phil 4:9 † Do those things that you have learned, received, heard, and seen in me.
- Col 1:9-12 We pray that you might be:
- † Filled with the knowledge of His will in all wisdom, and spiritual understanding.
- † Walk worthy of the Lord to be pleasing to him by being fruitful in every good work.
- † Increasing in the knowledge of God.
- † Strengthened in all might according to His glorious power.
- † To all patience and endurance with joyfulness.
- † Giving thanks to the Father.
- Col 2:6-7 † As you have received Christ Jesus as Lord, so walk in Him.
- † Rooted and established in the faith as you have been taught.
- † Abounding in thanksgiving.
- Col 2:8 † Beware lest anyone spoil you through vain philosophy and deceit, according to the traditions of men, and according to the principles of the world, instead of following Christ.
- Col 2:18-19 † Do not allow yourself to be cheated out of your reward by anyone, through false humility and worship of angels, intruding into things that he has not seen, vainly puffed up by his fleshly mind, not holding to the Head.
- Col 2:20-23 † **Do not touch, taste, or handle** the ordinances, commandments, and doctrines of men after the principles of the world. (see Col 2:8)
- Col 3:16 † Let the Word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom, teaching, counseling, and warning one another in psalms, hymns, and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord.
- 1 Thes 5:21 † Prove all things.
- † Hold fast to that which is good.
- 1 Thes 5:27 † Read this epistle to all the holy brethren.
- 2 Thes 2:3 † Do not let anyone deceive you in any way,
- 2 Thes 2:15 † Stand firm, and hold on to the traditions that you have been taught, by word or by our epistle.
- 1 Tim 3:4 † Charge some not to teach any other doctrine, nor to listen to fables and endless genealogies that stir up questions, rather than godly edification in the faith.
- 1 Tim 4:7-8 † Avoid profane and old wives fables.
- † Train yourself to practice godliness.
- 1 Tim 4:13 † Give attention to reading, exhortation, and to doctrine.
- 1 Tim 4:16 † Take heed to yourself, and to the doctrine.
- † Continue in them.
- 1 Tim 6:3-5 † Withdraw yourself from proud men who teach otherwise and from perverse disputings of men.
- 1 Tim 6:14 † Keep this commandment without spot, unrebukeable, until the appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ.
- 1 Tim 6:20-21 † Keep that which is committed to your trust.
- † Avoid profane, vain discussions and the oppositions by what is called science, by which some have erred concerning the faith.
- 2 Tim 1:8 † Do not be ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, nor of me His prisoner.
- † Be a partner in the afflictions of the Gospel according to the power of God.
- 2 Tim 1:13-14 † Hold fast to the form of sound words you have heard from me, in faith and love which is in Christ Jesus.
- By the power of the Holy Spirit that dwells in us;**
- † Keep the good thing that was committed to you.
- 2 Tim 2:2 † Commit to faithful men who will be able to teach others also, the things you heard from me among many witnesses.
- 2 Tim 2:7 † Consider carefully what I say, and the Lord will give you understanding in all things.
- 2 Tim 2:8 † Remember, Jesus Christ was raised from the dead according to my gospel.
- 2 Tim 2:14 † Put them in mind of these things, charge them before the Lord, not to quarrel about words that do not profit anyone, but rather they destroy the hearers.
- 2 Tim 2:15 † Study to show yourself to God as one who is approved, a workman that does not need to be ashamed, correctly analyzing and dividing the Word of Truth.

- 2 Tim 2:16-18 † Shun empty and vain talk, for it will draw the people into more ungodliness, destroying the faith of some.
- 2 Tim 2:23-26 † Avoid foolish and ignorant questions, because they produce quarrels, and the servant of the Lord must not quarrel, but be gentle toward all people, able to teach, and patient.  
† Instruct the opponents with gentleness, in the hope that God will give them a repentant heart to acknowledge the truth, that they may repent.
- 2 Tim 3:1-9 † Turn away from those who are self-centered deceivers of the last days.
- 2 Tim 3:14 † Continue faithfully in the things you have learned and been assured of, knowing from whom you learned them.
- 2 Tim 4:1-2 † Preach the Word.  
† Be steadfast in season and out of season.  
† Reprove.  
† Rebuke.  
† Exhort, with all patience and true doctrine.
- Titus 1:10-16 † Sharply rebuke those who subvert the teachings by Jewish fables and commandments of men, that they may be sound in the faith.
- Titus 2:1 † Speak the things that are consistent with sound doctrine.
- Titus 2:7 † In everything, set the example in your own life of good works, in doctrine, and sincerity.
- Titus 2:15 † Speak these things, exhort, and rebuke with all authority.
- Titus 3:9 † Avoid foolish questions, genealogies, contentions, and quarrels about the law, for they are unprofitable and vain.
- Titus 3:10 † After the first and second warning, reject and keep out the man who is a factious, divisive heretic.
- Heb 3:1-6 † Consider Jesus Christ Who is the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Who also set the example of faithfulness toward the One Who sent Him.
- Heb 3:12 † Take heed lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, departing from the Living God.
- Heb 3:13-19 † Exhort one another daily, while it is called today, lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin.
- Heb 6:1-3 **Leaving the elementary first principles of the doctrine of Christ;**  
† Let us go on to perfection and spiritual maturity.  
† Let us not limit ourselves to only laying the foundational teachings of:  
✧ Repentance from dead works.  
✧ Faith toward God.  
✧ Baptisms.  
✧ Laying on of hands.  
✧ Resurrection of the dead.  
This we will do if God permits.
- Heb 10:19-25 **With boldness by the blood of Jesus, our High Priest over the House of God;**  
† Let us draw near to God with sincere hearts, in full assurance of faith.  
**Having our hearts sprinkled from a guilty conscience, and our bodies washed in pure water;**  
† Let us hold securely to the hope we profess.  
† Let us consider one another to encourage growth toward love and good works.  
† Let us not forsake assembling ourselves together.  
† Let us encourage one another more and more as we see the Day approaching.
- Heb 13:9 † Do not allow yourselves to be swayed by various strange doctrines.  
† Be established with grace.
- James 5:19-20 **If any of you err from the truth, and some one converts or turns him back,**  
† Let him know that whoever converts a sinner from the error of his ways, shall save a soul from death, and will cover a multitude of sins.
- 1 Pet 3:8 † Be of one mind, in agreement with one another.  
† Be compassionate with one another.  
† Love one another as brethren.  
† Be tender hearted.  
† Be courteous.  
† Do not return evil for evil, or insult for insult, but instead, return a blessing.
- 1 Pet 4:1-6 **Since Christ has suffered for us in the flesh;**  
† Arm yourselves with the same mind, determined not to follow the desires of the flesh, but the Will of God.

- 2 Pet 3:17 † Beware, lest you also fall from your secure position, being led away with the error of the wicked.  
 2 Pet 3:18 † Grow in grace, and in the knowledge of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ.  
 1 John 2:6 † Whoever says he abides in Christ, ought to follow Christ's example.  
 1 John 2:24 † Keep what you heard from the beginning in your heart.  
 1 John 3:7 † Let no one deceive you (They are known by their fruits).  
 1 John 3:11 † This is the message that you have heard from the beginning, that we should love one another.  
 1 John 3:23 **This is His commandment;**  
 † Believe on the Name of His Son Jesus Christ.  
 † Love one another.  
 1 John 4:1 † Do not believe every spirit, but test the spirits to know whether or not they are from God.  
 1 John 4:21 **We have this commandment from Him;**  
 † Whoever loves God, should love his brother also.  
 2 John 1:8 † Take care that you not lose what you have worked for.  
 Jude 1:3 † Earnestly contend for the faith that was once and for all delivered to the Saints.  
 Rev 2:18-29 † Hold fast to what you have till I come.  
 Rev 3:1-6 † Remember what you have received and heard.  
 † Hold firmly to it and repent.  
 Rev 3:7-13 † Hold firm to the things that you have that no one may take your crown.

## DRINK {[Return to Index](#)}

- Matt 26:27 † All of you, drink of it.  
 Luke 10:5-7 † What ever house you enter, say peace be to this house.  
 † Stay in the same house while you are in the town or village.  
 † Eat and drink whatever they set before you, for the laborer is worthy of his pay.  
 † Do not go from house to house.  
 Luke 12:22-31 † Do not be anxious about things of this life, what to eat, drink, or wear.  
 Luke 22:17 † He took the cup, and when He had given thanks, He said, Take this, and divide it among yourselves.  
 John 7:37-39 † If anyone is thirsty, let him come to Me and drink. Out of his belly shall flow rivers of living water.  
 Rom 12:20 † If your enemy is hungry, feed him.  
 † If he is thirsty, give him drink.  
 1 Cor 6:9-11 **DO YOU NOT KNOW THAT THE UNRIGHTEOUS SHALL NOT INHERIT THE KINGDOM OF GOD?**  
 † Do not be deceived; fornicators, idolaters, adulterers, effeminate, homosexuals, thieves, covetous, drunkards, revilers, and extortioners shall not inherit the Kingdom of God.  
 1 Cor 10:31 † Whatever you eat or drink, or whatever you do, do all to the glory of God.  
 1 Cor 11:23-34 † Do this as often as you drink it, in remembrance of Me.  
 Eph 5:18 † Do not be drunk with wine, for that is debauchery, but be filled with the Spirit.  
 Col 2:16 † Do not let anyone judge you in food or drink, in respect of a holiday, the new moon, or of the Sabbath days.  
 1 Tim 3:1-7 † A Bishop must not be given to much wine.  
 1 Tim 3:8-13 † A Deacon must not be given to much wine.  
 1 Tim 5:23 † Do not drink only water, but take a little wine for your stomach's sake and for your frequent illnesses.  
 Titus 1:5-9 † A Bishop must not be given to much wine.  
 Titus 2:3 † Teach old women that they should behave as is becoming to holiness, not false accusers, not given to much wine, but teachers of good things.

## EDIFY {[Return to Index](#)}

- Rom 14:19 † Do things that lead to peace, things that may edify another.  
 Rom 15:1-2 † We who are strong ought to bear the frailties of those who are weak, and not just to please ourselves.  
 † Let each of us make every effort to please our neighbor for his good and edification.  
 2 Cor 13:11 † Be perfect.  
 † Be of good cheer, comforted, and encouraged.  
 † Be in agreement.  
 † Live in peace.  
 Gal 6:2 † Carry one another's burdens.  
 Eph 3:13 † Do not despair because of my sufferings for you. They are for your glory.



- Eph 4:29      † Do not allow corrupt speech to proceed out of your mouth.  
 † Speak only things that are good and useful for edifying.
- 1 Thes 5:11    † Comfort, encourage, and edify each other.
- Heb 10:19-25   **With boldness by the blood of Jesus, our High Priest over the House of God;**  
 † Let us draw near to God, with sincere hearts, in full assurance of faith.  
**Having our hearts sprinkled from a guilty conscience, an our bodies washed with pure water;**  
 † Let us hold securely to the hope we profess.  
 † Let us consider one another to encourage growth toward love and good works.  
 † Let us not forsake assembling ourselves together.  
 † Let us encourage one another more and more as we see the Day approaching.
- 1 John 3:1     † Behold what manner of love the Father has given to us, that we should be called the sons of God.

## EMPATHY { [Return to Index](#) }

- Rom 12:15     † Rejoice with those who rejoice.  
 † Weep with those who weep.
- 1 Tim 5:22     † Do not be hasty in laying on of hands.  
 † Do not share in another man's sins.  
 † Keep yourself pure.

## EMPLOYEE { [Return to Index](#) }

- Eph 6:5-8      **SERVANTS;**  
 † Obey your earthly masters with respect and fear, with sincerity of heart, just as you would obey Christ.  
 † Obey them as servants of Christ, doing the Will of God from your heart, not just to win their favor when they are watching.  
 † Serve with good will, doing service as though to the Lord, and not to men.  
 † Know that whatever anyone does that is good, he shall receive the same from the Lord, whether he is slave or free.
- Col 3:17       † Whatever you do in word or deed, do it all in the Name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God the Father by Him.
- Col 3:22       **SERVANTS;**  
 † Obey your masters in all things, in singleness of purpose, with all your heart, fearing God.
- Col 3:23       † Whatever you do, do it heartily, as to the Lord.
- 1 Tim 6:1-2     † Let everyone who is a SERVANT, consider his own masters as worthy of all honor, so that the Name of God and His teachings will not be slandered.
- THOSE WHO HAVE BELIEVING MASTERS,**  
 † Do not despise them, because they are brethren,  
 † But serve them well, because they are faithful and beloved, joint heirs of the faith.
- Titus 2:9-10   † Exhort **SERVANTS** to be obedient to their own masters, and to be well pleasing to them in all things, without answering back.  
 † Teach them not to steal, but to show good fidelity, that they may bring respect to the doctrine of God our Savior in everything.
- 1 Pet 2:17     † Honor all men.  
 † Love the brethren.  
 † Fear God.  
 † Honor the King.  
 † **SERVANTS**, be subject to your masters.

## EMPLOYER { [Return to Index](#) }

- Eph 3:17       † Whatever you do in word or deed, do it all in the Name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God the Father by Him.
- Eph 6:9        **MASTERS;**  
 † Do the same things to them,  
 † Avoid threatening, knowing that your Master is in Heaven, and with Him there is no respect of persons.
- Col 4:1        **MASTERS;**



† Give your servants what is right and fair.

## EVANGELISM {[Return to Index](#)}

Matt 9:35-38

† Pray that the Lord of the harvest, will send laborers into His harvest.

Matt 10:5-15

**TO THE TWELVE AS THEY WERE SENT OUT TO PREACH AND HEAL:**

† Do not go among the Gentiles or enter any town of the Samaritans.

† Go rather to the lost sheep of the House of Israel.

† Preach, the Kingdom of Heaven is near.

† Heal the sick.

† Raise the dead.

† Cleanse those who have leprosy.

† Drive out demons.

† Freely you have received, freely give.

† Take no money.

† Take no extra cloths or provisions.

**THE WORKER IS WORTHY OF HIS KEEP.**

† Stay at the home of one who is worthy, as long as you are in the city, town, or village.

† When you enter a home, give it your greeting.

† If the home is worthy, let your peace rest upon it.

† If it is not worthy, let your peace return to you.

**IF ANYONE WILL NOT WELCOME YOU OR LISTEN TO YOU:**

† Shake the dust off your feet when you leave the house or town.

Matt 28:18-20

**ALL AUTHORITY IS GIVEN TO ME IN HEAVEN AND ON EARTH.**

† Therefore, go and teach all nations.

† Baptize them in the Name of the Father and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit.

† Teach them to obey all things I have commanded you.

Mark 5:1-20

† Go home and tell your friends what great things the Lord has done for you, and how He had compassion on you.

Mark 6:7-13

**TO THE TWELVE AS THEY WERE SENT OUT TO PREACH AND HEAL:**

† Take nothing for your journey, except a staff only.

† Take no provision, no food, no money.

† Be shod with sandals.

† Put on two tunics.

† Stay in one house while you are in the city or town.

**IF THEY WILL NOT RECEIVE YOU OR HEAR YOUR MESSAGE;**

† When you leave, shake off the dust of your feet as a testimony against them.

Mark 16:15-20

† Go into all the world and preach the Gospel to every creature.

Luke 8:26-39

† Return home and show what great things God has done for you.

Luke 9:1-6

**TO THE TWELVE AS THEY WERE SENT OUT;**

† Preach the Kingdom of God, and heal the sick.

† Take nothing for your journey.

✧ No staff.

✧ No provisions.

✧ No food.

✧ No money.

✧ No extra coat.

† Stay in the same house while you are in the city.

**IF THEY WILL NOT RECEIVE YOU;**

† When you leave, shake the dust off of your feet as a testimony against them.

Luke 9:57-62

† Let the dead bury the dead, but you, go, preach the Kingdom.

Luke 10:1-12

**INSTRUCTIONS TO THE SEVENTY AS THEY WERE SENT OUT:**

† Pray to the Lord of the harvest, that He would send laborers into the harvest.

† Go your ways, I am sending you out like lambs among wolves.

† Carry no purse, no provisions, no sandals.

† Salute no one along the way.

† When you enter a house, say, "Peace to this house."

† Stay in the same house while you are in the city.

✚ Eat and drink whatever they set before you.

**THE LABORER IS WORTHY OF HIS PAY.**

✚ Do not go from house to house.

**WHEREVER YOU ARE RECEIVED;**

✚ Eat whatever they set before you.

✚ Heal the sick.

✚ Say, "The Kingdom of God is near."

**WHEREVER THEY WILL NOT RECEIVE YOU;**

✚ Go out into the street and say, "Even the dust of your city that clings to us, we wipe off against you. Nevertheless, be sure of this, the Kingdom of God has come near to you."

John 4:5-26 ✚ Go, call your husband, and come here.

John 4:31-38 ✚ Lift up your eyes and see, the fields are white already for the harvest.

Acts 18:1-11 **IN CORINTH, GOD COMMANDED PAUL IN A VISION:**

✚ Be not afraid, but speak and do not be silent, for I am with you. No one will attack you to hurt you, for I have many people in this city.

2 Tim 4:1-2 ✚ Preach the Word.

✚ Be steadfast in season and out of season.

✚ Reprove.

✚ Rebuke.

✚ Exhort with all patience and true doctrine.

2 Tim 4:5 ✚ Be careful at all times.

✚ Endure hardships.

✚ Do the work of an evangelist.

✚ Fully perform the duties of your ministry.

Jude 1:3 ✚ Earnestly contend for the faith that was once and for all delivered to the Saints.

Jude 1:20-23 **BUT YOU, BUILDING YOURSELVES UP IN THE MOST HOLY FAITH, PRAYING IN THE SPIRIT;**

✚ Keep yourselves in the love of God.

✚ Look for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ to bring you to eternal life.

✚ Have compassion on those who doubt.

✚ Save others with fear, pulling them out of the fire, hating even the garment made unclean by the flesh.

**EXALTED TITLES** {[Return to Index](#)}

Matt 23:8-12 ✚ Do not be called, Rabbi, Father, Master (do not wear exalted title).

Rom 12:16 ✚ Maintain unity of thought, living in harmony with one another.

✚ Do not seek exalted recognition.

✚ Respect people in lowly positions.

✚ Do not be conceited with pride and self esteem.

1 Cor 3:16-23 ✚ Let no one deceive himself. If anyone among you seems to be wise in this world, let him become a fool, that he may be wise. For the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God.

✚ Let no one glory in men, for all things are yours.

Gal 5:25 ✚ Let us not desire exalted status, provoking one another and envying one another.

**EXAMPLE** {[Return to Index](#)}

Titus 2:7 ✚ In everything, set an example in your own life of good works.

**EXHORT** {[Return to Index](#)}

2 Tim 4:1-2 ✚ Preach the Word.

✚ Be steadfast in season and out of season.

✚ Reprove.

✚ Rebuke.

✚ Exhort with all patience and true doctrine.

Titus 1:5-9 ✚ Set in order the things that are needed.

✚ Ordain Elders in every city.

**A BISHOP MUST BE;**

✚ Blameless.

- † The husband of one wife.
- † Having obedient children, who are not accused of violence or unruly.
- † Above reproach as a steward of God.
- † Not self willed.
- † Not easily angered.
- † Not given to much wine.
- † Not violent.
- † Not greedy for money.
- † A lover of hospitality.
- † A lover of goodness.
- † Sober.
- † Just.
- † Holy.
- † Temperate (self controlled).
- † Able by sound doctrine to exhort and convince those who oppose it.
- Titus 2:6 † Exhort young men to be sober minded.
- Titus 2:9-10 † Exhort servants to be obedient to their own masters, and to be well pleasing to them in all things, without answering back.
- † Teach them not to steal, but to show good fidelity, that they may bring respect to the Doctrine of God our Savior in everything.
- Titus 2:15 † Speak these things, exhort, and rebuke with all authority.
- Heb 3:13-19 † Exhort one another daily, while it is called today, lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin.

## FAITH [{Return to Index}](#)

- Mark 4:36-41 **JESUS DEMONSTRATED FAITH IN THE STORM;**
  - † Peace, be still.
- Mark 11:12-14 † Have faith in God.
- Mark 11:20-26 † Have faith in God.
- † Believe when you pray.
- † Forgive when you pray.
- Acts 20:17-21 **Paul's message to Ephesus was one of repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ.**
- Rom 12:19 † Do not avenge yourselves, but rather, back off and give space to wrath, giving it over to God. It is written, "Vengeance is mine, I will repay," says the Lord.
- Rom 12:21 † Do not be overcome by evil, but overcome evil with good.
- 2 Tim 2:22 † Flee from youthful lusts.
- † Follow righteousness, faith, love, and peace with those who call on the Lord out of a pure heart.
- James 1:5-8 † If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, Who gives to all men liberally, and does not criticize.
- † But ask in faith without doubt.
- James 2:1-11 † Do not hold the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ as showing partiality or favoritism.
- 1 Pet 5:5-9 **YOUNG PEOPLE,**
  - † Submit yourselves to the Elders.
  - † Be subject to one another.
  - † Be clothed with humility.
  - † Humble yourselves under the Mighty Hand of God.
  - † Cast all your cares on Him, for He cares for you.
  - † Be serious.
  - † Be vigilant.
  - † **Resist the devil in steadfast faith.**
- Jude 1:20 **But you, building yourselves up in the most holy faith, praying in the Holy Spirit;**
  - † Keep yourselves in the love of God.
  - † Look for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ to bring you to eternal life.
  - † Have compassion on those who doubt.
  - † Save others with fear, pulling them out of the fire, hating even the garment made unclean by the flesh.

## FAITHFULNESS { [Return to Index](#) }

- John 15:1-11 ✚ Abide in Me and I in you.
- Acts 11:19-24 ✚ Hold fast to the Lord with deliberate purpose of heart.
- Rom 12:9 ✚ Let us love without pretense.  
✚ Abhor that which is evil.  
✚ Hold fast to that which is good.
- Rom 12:12 ✚ Rejoice in hope.  
✚ Be patient in tribulation.  
✚ Remain steadfast in prayer.
- Rom 12:21 ✚ Do not be overcome by evil.  
✚ But overcome evil with good.
- 1 Cor 15:58 ✚ Be steadfast, immovable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, for you know that your labor is not in vain in the Lord.
- 1 Cor 16:13-14 ✚ Be on your guard,  
✚ Stand fast in the faith.  
✚ Be men of courage.  
✚ Be strong.  
✚ Do everything in love.
- Gal 5:1 ✚ Stand firm in the liberty with which Christ has made us free, and do not be again entangled with the yoke of bondage.
- Gal 5:16 ✚ Live in the Spirit and you will not fulfill the lusts of the flesh.
- Gal 6:2 ✚ Carry one another's burdens.
- Gal 6:7-10 ✚ Do not be deceived, God is not mocked. You will reap whatever you sow.  
✚ Let us not become weary of doing good.  
✚ As we have opportunity, let us do good to everyone, especially to fellow believers.
- Eph 4:1-6 ✚ Live a life worthy of the calling you have received.  
✚ Endeavor to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace.
- Phil 4:1 ✚ Stand fast in the Lord.
- Col 1:9-12 *WE PRAY THAT YOU MIGHT BE:*  
✚ Filled with the knowledge of His Will in all wisdom and spiritual understanding.  
✚ Walk worthy of the Lord to be pleasing to Him by being fruitful in every good work.  
✚ Increasing in the knowledge of God.  
✚ Strengthened in all might according to His glorious power;  
✚ To all patience and endurance with joyfulness.
- Col 2:6-7 ✚ As you have received Christ Jesus as Lord, so walk in Him.
- 1 Thes 5:21 ✚ Prove all things.  
✚ Hold fast to that which is good.
- 2 Thes 2:15 ✚ Stand firm, and hold onto the traditions you have been taught, by word or by our epistle.
- 2 Thes 3:13 ✚ Do not become weary of doing good.
- 1 Tim 1:3-4 ✚ Charge some, not to teach any other doctrine, nor to listen to fables and endless genealogies that stir up questions, rather than godly edification in the faith.
- 1 Tim 4:13-16 ✚ Give attention to reading, exhortation, and to doctrine.  
✚ Do not neglect the gift that is in you.  
✚ Meditate on these things.  
✚ Give yourself fully to them.  
✚ Take heed to yourself, and to the doctrine.  
✚ Continue in them.
- 1 Tim 6:12 ✚ Fight the good fight of faith.  
✚ Take hold of eternal life.
- 1 Tim 6:14 ✚ Keep this commandment without spot, unrebukeable, until the appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ.
- 1 Tim 6:20-21 ✚ Keep that which is committed to your trust.  
✚ Avoid profane and vain discussions, and the oppositions by what is called science, by which some have erred concerning the faith.
- 2 Tim 1:8 ✚ Do not be ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, nor of me His prisoner.  
✚ Be a partner in the afflictions of the Gospel according to the power of God.
- 2 Tim 1:13-14 ✚ Hold fast to the form of sound words you have heard from me, in faith and love which is in Christ Jesus.

- 2 Tim 2:2 † By the power of the Holy Spirit that dwells in us, keep the good thing that was committed to you.  
 † Commit to faithful men who will be able to teach others also, the things you heard from me among many witnesses.
- 2 Tim 2:3-4 † Endure hardship like a good soldier of Jesus Christ.
- 2 Tim 3:14 † Continue faithfully in the things you have learned and been assured of, knowing from whom you learned them.
- 2 Tim 4:1-2 † Preach the Word, be steadfast in season, and out of season.  
 † Reprove.  
 † Rebuke.  
 † Exhort with all patience, and true doctrine.
- 2 Tim 4:5 † Be careful at all times.  
 † Endure hardships.  
 † Do the work of an evangelist.  
 † Fully perform the duties of your ministry.
- Heb 3:1-6 † Consider Jesus Christ Who is the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Who also set the example of faithfulness toward the One Who sent Him.
- Heb 4:11-15 † Let us labor to enter into that rest, lest any one fall after the same example of unbelief.  
 † Let us hold firmly to our profession.
- Heb 10:19-25 **WITH BOLDNESS BY THE BLOOD OF JESUS, OUR HIGH PRIEST OVER THE HOUSE OF GOD;**  
 † Let us draw near to God with sincere hearts in full assurance of faith.  
**HAVING OUR HEARTS SPRINKLED FROM A GUILTY CONSCIENCE, AND OUR BODIES WASHED WITH PURE WATER;**  
 † Let us hold securely to the hope we profess.  
 † Let us consider one another to encourage growth toward love and good works.  
 † Let us not forsake assembling ourselves together.  
 † Let us encourage one another more and more as we see the Day approaching.
- Heb 10:32 † Remember the earlier days after you received the light, how you endured great afflictions.
- Heb 10:35 † Do not throw away your confidence.
- Heb 12:1-3 † Let us lay aside everything that hinders us, and the sin that so easily entangles us.  
 † With perseverance, let us run the race that is set before us, looking to Jesus, the author and finisher of our faith as our example.  
 † Consider Jesus lest you become weary and faint in your soul.
- Heb 12:7 † Endure hardship as discipline from God.
- Heb 13:9 † Do not allow yourselves to be swayed by various strange doctrines.  
 † Be established with grace.
- Heb 13:13-14 † Let us go to Christ outside the camp, bearing His reproach. For here we do not have a city that will continue, but we seek one to come.
- 2 Pet 1:10 † Make every effort to make your calling and election secure.
- 2 Pet 3:14 † Make every effort so that He will find you living in peace, without spot, and blameless.
- 2 John 1:8 † Take care that you not lose what you have worked for.
- Jude 1:3 † Earnest contend for the faith that was once and for all delivered to the Saints.
- Jude 1:20 **BUT YOU, BUILDING YOURSELVES UP IN THE MOST HOLY FAITH, PRAYING IN THE HOLY SPIRIT;**  
 † Keep yourselves in the love of God.  
 † Look for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ to bring you to eternal life.  
 † Have compassion on those who doubt.  
 † Save others with fear, pulling them out of the fire, hating even the garment made unclean by the flesh.
- Rev 2:8-11 † Do not fear any of the things you are to suffer.  
 † Be faithful to the death.  
 † Whoever has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the Churches.
- Rev 2:18-29 † Hold firmly to what you have till I come.  
 † Whoever has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the Churches.
- Rev 3:1-6 † Watch and strengthen the things that remain and are ready to die.  
 † Remember what you have received and heard.  
 † Hold firmly to it and repent.  
 † Whoever has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the Churches.

- Rev 3:7-13      † Hold firm to the things that you have, that no one may take your crown.  
 † Whoever has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the Churches.

## FATHERS { [Return to Index](#) }

- Eph 6:4      † Fathers, Do not provoke your children to wrath,  
 † But bring them up in the nurture and instruction of the Lord.  
 Col 3:21      † Fathers, do not provoke your children to anger, or they may become discouraged.

## FEAR { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 1:20      **WHILE JOSEPH THOUGHT ABOUT MARY'S PREGNANCY, THE ANGEL OF THE LORD APPEARED TO HIM IN A DREAM, AND SAID;**  
 † Joseph, you son of David, do not fear to take Mary your wife, for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Spirit.
- Matt 10:26-27      † Do not fear them, for there is no secret that will not be made known.
- Matt 10:28-31      † Do not fear those who can do no more than to kill the body.  
 † But fear Him Who has power to cast both soul and body into Hell.
- Matt 14:22-33      **JESUS WALKING ON THE SEA, SAID;**  
 † Be of good cheer, it is I, do not be afraid.
- Matt 17:1-9      **MOUNT OF TRANSFIGURATION, JESUS SAID TO THE DISCIPLES;**  
 † Arise, be not afraid.
- Matt 24:6      † You shall hear of wars and rumors of wars, see that you are not troubled, for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet.
- Matt 28:1-10      **THE ANGEL AT THE TOMB, SAID TO THE WOMEN;**  
 † Fear not, I know that you seek Jesus Who was crucified.  
**JESUS SAID TO THE WOMEN COMING FROM THE TOMB;**  
 † Be not afraid,  
 † Go, tell My brethren that they go into Galilee, and there they shall see Me.
- Mark 5:21-43      **WHEN JAIRUS WAS TOLD THAT HIS DAUGHTER WAS DEAD, JESUS SAID TO HIM;**  
 † Do not fear, only believe.
- Mark 6:47-52      **AS JESUS WAS WALKING ON THE SEA, JESUS SAID TO HIS DISCIPLES;**  
 † Be of good cheer, it is I, be not afraid.
- Mark 13:7      † When you shall hear of wars and rumors of wars, do not be troubled, for such things must needs be, but the end shall not be yet.
- Luke 1:5-22      **IN THE TEMPLE, THE ANGEL SAID TO ZACHARIAS;**  
 † Do not fear, for your prayer is heard. Your wife Elizabeth shall bear you a son, and you shall call his name John.
- Luke 1:26-37      **THE ANGEL GABRIEL SAID TO MARY;**  
 † Do not fear, for you have found favor with God.
- Luke 2:8-20      **THE ANGEL SAID TO THE SHEPHERDS;**  
 † Do not fear, for behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy, that shall be to all people.
- Luke 5:10      **JESUS SAID TO SIMON,**  
 † Do not fear, from now on you will catch men.
- Luke 8:50      **WHEN WORD CAME THAT THE DAUGHTER OF JAIRUS WAS DEAD, JESUS SAID TO HIM;**  
 † Fear not, only believe, and she shall be made whole.
- Luke 12:4-5      † Be not afraid of those who kill the body and after that have no more they can do.  
 † But, fear Him Who after he has killed, has power to cast into Hell.
- Luke 12:6-7      † Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings, and not one of them is forgotten before God?  
 But the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Therefore, fear not, you are of more value than many sparrows.
- Luke 12:32      † Do not fear, little flock, for it is your Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom.
- John 6:15-21      **JESUS, WALKING ON THE SEA, SAID TO THE DISCIPLES;**  
 † Do not be afraid, it is I.
- John 12:15      † Do not fear, daughter of Zion, behold, your King comes, sitting on the colt of an ass.
- John 14:1      † Do not let your heart be troubled, you believe in God, believe also in Me.
- John 14:27      † Do not let your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid.
- Acts 18:1-11      **IN CORINTH, GOD COMMANDED PAUL IN A VISION, SAYING;**

- † Be not afraid, but speak and do not be silent, for I am with you. No one will attack you to hurt you, for I have many people in this city.
- Acts 27:24 **ON BOARD SHIP IN STORM AT SEA, THE ANGEL OF GOD SAID TO PAUL IN A VISION AT NIGHT;**
- † Do not fear, Paul, you must be brought before Caesar, and now God has given you all these that sail with you.
- Rom 11:20 † Because of unbelief, they were broken off, and you stand by faith. Do not be prideful, but fear.
- Rom 13:4 † Rulers are ministers of God for your good. If you do what is evil, be afraid; for they do not bear the sword in vain. He is a minister of God, a revenger to execute wrath upon those who do evil.
- 2 Cor 7:1 † Let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God.
- Eph 5:21 † Submit yourselves to one another in the fear of God.
- Eph 6:5 † Servants, be obedient to those who are your masters, according to the flesh, with fear and trembling, in singleness of your heart, as toward Christ.
- Phil 2:12 † Work out your own salvation with fear and trembling.
- 2 Thes 2:2 † We beseech you brethren, not to be easily shaken in mind or troubled, by spirit, word, or letter as if from us, as though the Day of Christ is at hand.
- 1 Tim 5:20 † Rebuke those who sin before all, that others may fear.
- Heb 4:1 † Let us fear, lest any of you should be found to have fallen short of the promise of entering into his rest.
- Heb 12:28 † Because we are receiving a Kingdom that cannot be moved, let us have grace, by which we may serve God acceptably with reverence and godly fear.
- 1 Pet 1:17 † If you call on the Father, Who, without respect of persons, judges according to every man's work, pass the time of life here in reverent fear.
- 1 Pet 2:17 † Honor all men, love the brethren, fear God, honor the king.
- 1 Pet 2:18 † Servants, be subject to your masters with all fear, not only to the good and gentle, but also to those who are harsh.
- 1 Pet 3:1-2 † Wives, be subject to your own husbands, so that any who do not believe may be won, while they behold your chaste conduct coupled with fear.
- 1 Pet 3:14 **If you suffer for righteousness sake, you are happy,**
- † Do not fear the terror of those who persecute you, nor be troubled.
- 1 Pet 3:15 † Sanctify the Lord God in your hearts; and be ready at all times to give an answer to everyone who asks you a reason for the hope that is in you, with meekness and fear.
- Jude 1:20-23 **BUT YOU, BUILDING YOURSELVES UP IN THE MOST HOLY FAITH, PRAYING IN THE HOLY SPIRIT;**
- † Keep yourselves in the Love of God.
- † Look for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ to bring you to eternal life.
- † Have compassion on those who doubt.
- † Save others with fear, pulling them out of the fire, hating even the garment made unclean by the flesh.
- Rev 1:17 **WHEN JOHN SAW JESUS HE FELL AT HIS FEET AS DEAD. AND JESUS LAID HIS RIGHT HAND ON JOHN AND SAID;**
- † Do not fear, I am the First and the Last.
- Rev 2:8-11 † Do not fear any of the things you are to suffer.
- † Be faithful to the death.
- † Whoever has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the Churches.
- Rev 14:7 † Fear God and give Him glory. For the hour of His judgment has come.
- Rev 19:5 **A VOICE CAME OUT OF THE THRONE, SAYING;**
- † Praise our God, all you His servants, and you who fear Him, both small and great.

## **FILTHINESS** {[Return to Index](#)}

- Eph 5:4-5 † Do not allow among you any form of filthiness, foolish talking, or joking that is out of place.
- † Instead, engage in thanksgiving.
- † Know this for sure; no person who is sexually immoral, no one who is impure, no one who is greedy - (which is idolatry), will have a part in the Kingdom of God.



## FOLLOWING [{Return to Index}](#)

- Matt 4:18-22 **JESUS SAID TO PETER, ANDREW, JAMES, AND JOHN;**  
✚ Come, follow Me, and I will make you fishers of men.
- Matt 8:22 ✚ Follow Me, and let the dead bury the dead.
- Matt 9:9 **JESUS SAID TO MATTHEW;**  
✚ Follow Me.
- Matt 10:38 **Anyone who does not take up his cross follow Me is not worthy of Me.**
- Matt 16:24 **JESUS SAID TO HIS DISCIPLE;**  
✚ If anyone would come after Me; he must deny himself, take up his cross, and follow Me.
- Matt 19:21 ✚ If you would be perfect, go, sell what you have, give to the poor, and you will have treasure in heaven, then come, follow Me.
- Mark 19:21 **JESUS SAID TO SIMON AND ANDREW;**  
✚ Come, follow Me, and I will make you fishers of men.
- Mark 2:14 **JESUS SAID TO LEVI;**  
✚ Follow Me.
- Mark 8:34 ✚ If anyone would come after Me, he must deny himself, take up his cross, and follow Me.
- Mark 10:21 **ONE THING YOU LACK;**  
✚ Go, sell what you have, give to the poor, and you will have treasure in Heaven, then come, follow Me.
- Luke 5:27 **JESUS SAID TO LEVI;**  
✚ Follow Me.
- Luke 9:23 ✚ If anyone would come after Me, he must deny himself, take up his cross daily, and follow Me.
- Luke 9:59 **HE SAID TO ANOTHER MAN;**  
✚ Follow Me.
- Luke 14:27 Anyone who does not carry his cross and follow Me, can not be My disciple.
- Luke 18:22 **ONE THING YOU LACK;**  
✚ Sell all you have, give to the poor, and you will have treasure in Heaven, then come, follow Me.
- John 1:43 **JESUS SAID TO PHILIP;**  
✚ Follow Me.
- John 12:26 ✚ Whoever serves Me, must follow Me,
- John 21:19-22 **JESUS SAID TO PETER;**  
✚ Follow Me.  
✚ If I want him to remain alive until I return, what is that to you? You must follow Me.
- 1 Cor 4:16 ✚ Be followers of me.
- 1 Cor 11:1 ✚ Follow my example as I follow Christ.
- 1 Cor 14:1 ✚ Follow the way of love, and earnestly desire spiritual gifts, especially the gift of prophecy.
- Gal 4:12 ✚ I beseech you brethren, be like me.
- Eph 5:1 ✚ Follow God like dear children.
- Phil 3:17 ✚ Together, follow my example.
- Phil 4:9 ✚ Do those things that you have learned, received, heard, and seen in me.
- 1 Thes 4:1 ✚ We urge you to abound more and more in the walk to please God as you learned from us.
- 1 Thes 5:15 ✚ Do not allow any among you to return evil for evil to any man.  
✚ Follow after that which is good, both among yourselves and toward all men.
- 2 Thes 3:7-9 ✚ You yourselves know how you ought to follow our example.  
✧ We were not idle when we were with you, nor did we eat any man's food for nothing. We worked with labor and travail night and day, that we might not be in debt to any of you. We did this not because we have no right to receive support, but to make ourselves and example for you to follow.
- 2 Tim 1:8 ✚ Do not be ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, nor of me His prisoner.  
✚ Be a partner in the afflictions of the Gospel according to the power of God.
- Heb 3:1-6 ✚ Consider Jesus Christ Who is the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Who also set the example of faithfulness toward the One Who sent Him.
- Heb 12:1-3 ✚ Let us lay aside everything that hinders us, and the sin that so easily entangles us.  
✚ With perseverance, let us run the race that is set before us, looking to Jesus, the Author and Finisher of our faith, as our example.
- ✚ Consider Jesus, lest you become weary and faint in your soul.
- Heb 13:7 ✚ Remember those who are leaders in the Church, who speak the Word of God to you, consider their



- James 5:10 † way of life, and follow their example of faith.
- 1 Pet 2:21 † Take the prophets who spoke in the Name of the Lord, as an example of patience in the face of suffering.
- 1 John 2:6 † Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that you should follow.
- 1 John 2:6 † Whoever says he abides in Christ, ought to follow Christ's example.

## FOODS { [Return to Index](#) }

- Luke 10:1-12 **INSTRUCTIONS TO THE SEVENTY AS THEY WERE SENT OUT;**  
 † Stay in the same house while you are in the city.  
 † Eat and drink whatever they give you.  
**THE LABORER IS WORTHY OF HIS PAY.**  
 † Into whatever city you enter and they receive you,  
 † Eat whatever is set before you.
- Rom 14:3-4 † Do not let anyone who eats certain things, despise those who do not.  
 † Do not let anyone who does not eat certain things, judge those who do.
- Rom 14:15 † Do not grieve or destroy your brother for whom Christ died, with your freedom in Christ.
- Rom 14:16-18 † Do not allow what seems good to you, to be considered as evil by someone else. (Do not give others occasion to criticize things you feel are good and acceptable).
- 1 Cor 10:23-33 † Eat whatever is sold at the market, without asking questions for the sake of conscience.
- Col 2:16 † Do not let anyone judge you in food or drink, in respect to a holiday, the new moon, or the Sabbath days.

## FORGIVING { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 6:9-15 † When you pray, say, forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors.  
 ✧ **IF YOU FORGIVE MEN THEIR SINS AGAINST YOU, YOUR HEAVENLY FATHER WILL ALSO FORGIVE YOU.**  
 ✧ **IF YOU DO NOT FORGIVE MEN THEIR SINS AGAINST YOU, NEITHER WILL YOUR HEAVENLY FATHER FORGIVE YOUR SINS.**
- Matt 18:21-35 † Forgive from the heart.
- Mark 11:25-26 † Forgive when you pray.
- Luke 6:37 † Do not judge.  
 † Do not condemn.  
 † Forgive, and you shall be forgiven.
- Luke 17:3-4 † Take heed to yourselves.  
 † If your brother sins against you, rebuke him.  
 † If he repents, forgive him.  
 † If he sins against you seven times in a day, and seven times in a day, he turns again to you, saying, I repent, you shall forgive him.
- John 8:2-11 † Let the one without sin, cast the first stone.  
 † Neither do I condemn you, go and sin no more.
- John 9:1-41 † ***If you were blind, you would have no sin, but now you say, "We see," therefore, your sin remains.***
- Acts 8:5-25 † Repent of this, your wickedness, and pray to God, that perhaps the thoughts of your heart may be forgiven.
- 2 Cor 2:5-11 **The punishment inflicted on him by the majority is sufficient for him;**  
 † Now forgive and comfort him so he will not be overwhelmed by excessive sorrow.  
 † Reaffirm your love for him.
- Eph 4:32 † Be kind to one another.  
 † Be tenderhearted toward one another.  
 † Forgive one another, just like God has forgiven you for the sake of Christ.
- Col 3:12-14 † Put on compassion, kindness, humbleness, meekness, patience, bearing with one another, and forgiving one another.  
 † Above all, put on love, which is the bond of perfect unity.
- James 5:14-15 † If any of you are sick, let him call the elders of the Church.  
 † Let them pray over him, anointing him with oil, in the Name of the Lord.

- ✚ The prayer of faith will save (save, deliver, heal, protect, preserve, do well, make whole) the sick, and the Lord will restore him.
- ✚ If he has committed sins, he will be forgiven.

## FOUNDATION {[Return to Index](#)}

Heb 6:1-3

**Leaving the elementary first principles of the doctrine of Christ;**

- ✚ Let us go on to perfection and spiritual maturity.
- ✚ Let us not limit ourselves to only laying the foundational teachings of:
  - ✧ Repentance from dead works.
  - ✧ Faith toward God.
  - ✧ Baptisms.
  - ✧ Laying on of hands.
  - ✧ Resurrection of the dead.
  - ✧ Eternal judgment.

These we will do if God permits.

## FREEDOM {[Return to Index](#)}

Gal 5:13-15

- ✚ You were called to be free, but do not use your freedom to indulge the lusts of the flesh.
- ✚ Serve one another in love.

## GIFTS {[Return to Index](#)}

Rom 12:4-9

**SINCE WE ALL HAVE DIFFERING GIFTS;**

- ✚ Let us exercise those gifts according to the proportion of faith God has given each of us.
- ✚ Let love be without pretense.

1 Cor 12:31

- ✚ Eagerly desire the Greater Gifts.

1 Cor 14:1

- ✚ Follow the way of love.
- ✚ Eagerly desire Spiritual Gifts, especially the gift of prophecy.

1 Cor 14:12

**Since you are eager to have Spiritual Gifts;**

- ✚ Try to excel in gifts that build up the Church.

1 Cor 14:26-38

**WHEN YOU COME TOGETHER, EVERYONE HAS A HYMN, A WORD OF INSTRUCTION, A TONGUE, OR AN INTERPRETATION.**

- ✚ All these must be done for the strengthening of the Church.
- ✚ If anyone speaks in a tongue, two or three at the most should speak, one at a time, and someone must interpret.
- ✚ If there is no interpreter, the speaker should keep quiet in the Church, and speak to himself and to God.
- ✚ Two or three prophets should speak, and the others should weigh carefully what is said.
- ✚ If a revelation comes to someone who is sitting down, the first speaker should stop.
- ✚ Women should remain silent in the Church. They are not allowed to speak, but must be in submission, as the law says.
- ✚ If they want to inquire about something, they should ask their own husbands at home.
- ✚ If anyone thinks he is a prophet or spiritually gifted, let him acknowledge that what I am writing to you is the Lord's command.

1 Cor 14:39-40

- ✚ Be eager to prophesy, and do not forbid speaking in tongues.
- ✚ Let everything be done properly and in order.

Col 3:16

- ✚ Let the Word of Christ dwell in you richly, in all wisdom, teaching, counseling, and warning one another in psalms, hymns, and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord.

1 Thes 5:19-20

- ✚ Do not quench the Spirit.

1 Tim 4:14

- ✚ Do not neglect the gift that is in you.

2 Tim 1:6

- ✚ Stir up the gift of God that is in you.

1 Pet 4:7-11

**The end of all things is at hand, therefore;**

- ✚ Be sober (Be responsible, keep a sound mind).
- ✚ Watch and pray.
- ✚ Have intense love for each other.
- ✚ Exercise hospitality toward one another, without grumbling.

- ✚ Let each of you, minister to one another as good stewards of the manifold grace of God, exercising the gifts you have received.
- ✚ If anyone speaks, let him speak as one speaking the Words of God.
- ✚ If anyone ministers, let him minister according to the ability God has given to him.

## GOODNESS { [Return to Index](#) }

- 2 Pet 1:5-10 ✚ Add to your faith;
- ✧ Goodness.
  - ✧ Knowledge.
  - ✧ Self control.
  - ✧ Perseverance.
  - ✧ Godliness.
  - ✧ Brotherly kindness.
  - ✧ Love.

## GREATNESS { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 20:20-28 ✚ Whoever would be great among you, let him be your servant.  
 Mark 9:33-37 ✚ If anyone wants to be first, he must be last of all and servant of all.  
 Mark 10:35-45 ✚ Whoever wants to be greatest among you, must be servant of all.  
 Luke 9:46-48 ✚ He that is least among you, the same shall be great.

## GREED { [Return to Index](#) }

- Luke 12:15-21 ✚ Keep yourselves from all covetousness.  
 Rom 13:9-10 ✚ Do not commit adultery.  
 ✚ Do not kill.  
 ✚ Do not steal.  
 ✚ Do not bear false witness.  
 ✚ Do not covet.  
 ✚ Love your neighbor, as you love yourself.
- 1 Cor 6:9-11 **DO YOU NOT KNOW THAT THE UNRIGHTEOUS SHALL NOT INHERIT THE KINGDOM OF GOD?**  
 ✚ Do not be deceived.  
 ✧ **The fornicators, idolaters, adulterers, effeminate, homosexuals, thieves, covetous, drunkards, revilers, and extortioners, shall not inherit the Kingdom of God.**
- Eph 5:3 ✚ Do not allow among you, even a hint of impurity, sexual immorality, or greed, because those things are not proper among Saints.
- Eph 5:5 ✚ Know this for sure;  
 ✧ **No person who is sexually immoral, no one who is impure, no one who is greedy, (which is idolatry), will have a part in the Kingdom of Christ and of God.**
- Col 5:5 ✚ Put to death the things that pertain to the earth; fornication, impurity, unrestrained sensual appetites, evil desires, greed and covetousness - (which is idolatry).
- 1 Tim 6:6-11 ✚ Let us be content with food and clothing.  
 ✚ But you, man of God, flee the enticement of riches.  
 ✚ Follow after; righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness, and gentleness.
- Heb 13:5-6 ✚ Keep your lives free from greed, and be content with what you have.

## GREETING { [Return to Index](#) }

- 1 Cor 16:20 ✚ Greet one another with a holy kiss.  
 2 Cor 13:12 ✚ Greet one another with a holy kiss.  
 Phil 4:21 ✚ Salute every Saint in Christ Jesus.  
 1 Thes 5:26 ✚ Greet all the brethren with a holy kiss.  
 Heb 13:24 ✚ Salute all your leaders and all the Saints.  
 1 Pet 5:14 ✚ Greet one another with a kiss of love.  
 3 John 1:14 ✚ Greet the friends by name.

## GROWTH { [Return to Index](#) }

- Heb 6:1-3 **Leaving the elementary first principles of the doctrine of Christ;**  
 † Let us go on to perfection and spiritual maturity.  
 † Let us not limit ourselves only to laying the foundational teachings, of:  
 ✧ Repentance from dead works.  
 ✧ Faith toward God.  
 ✧ Baptisms.  
 ✧ Laying on of hands.  
 ✧ Resurrection of the dead.  
 ✧ Eternal judgment.  
 This we will do if God permits.
- Heb 10:19-25 **WITH BOLDNESS BY THE BLOOD OF JESUS, OUR HIGH PRIEST OVER THE HOUSE OF GOD;**  
 † Let us draw near to God with sincere hearts, in full assurance of faith.  
**HAVING OUR HEARTS SPRINKLED FROM A GUILTY CONSCIENCE, AND OUR BODIES WASHED WITH PURE WATER;**  
 † Let us hold securely to the hope we profess.  
 † Let us consider one another to encourage growth toward love and good works.  
 † Let us not forsake assembling ourselves together.  
 † Let us encourage one another more and more as we see the Day approaching.
- 1 Pet 2:1 **LAYING ASIDE ALL MALICE, GUILE, HYPOCRISIES, ENVIES, AND ALL EVIL SPEAKING; LIKE NEW BORN BABIES;**  
 † Desire the sincere milk of the Word, that you may grow by it.
- 2 Pet 1:5-10 † **ADD TO YOUR FAITH;**  
 ✧ Goodness.  
 ✧ Knowledge.  
 ✧ Self control.  
 ✧ Perseverance.  
 ✧ Godliness.  
 ✧ Brotherly kindness.  
 ✧ Love.
- 2 Pet 3:18 † Grow in grace, and in the knowledge of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ.

## HAIR {[Return to Index](#)}

- 1 Cor 11:2-16 **I WANT YOU TO KNOW, THAT THE HEAD OF EVERY MAN IS CHRIST; THE HEAD OF THE WOMAN IS THE MAN, AND THE HEAD OF CHRIST IS GOD. WHEN PRAYING OR PROPHESYING;**  
 † Let the woman be covered.  
 † The woman ought to have power on her head, because of the angels.  
**If a woman has long hair, it is a glory to her. Her hair is given her for a covering.**  
 † A man ought not cover his head.  
**Does not even nature itself teach you, that if a man has long hair, it is a shame to him?**

## HAZARDS {[Return to Index](#)}

- Matt 3:3 † The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare the way of the Lord, **make His paths straight.**
- Luke 3:4-5 † The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare the way of the Lord, **make his paths straight. Every obstacle will be removed.**
- Matt 18:6-7 † **WHOEVER CAUSES ONE OF THESE LITTLE ONES WHO BELIEVE IN ME TO STUMBLE AND SIN, IT WOULD BE BETTER FOR HIM TO HAVE A GREAT MILLSTONE HANGED AROUND HIS NECK AND FOR HIM TO BE DROWNED IN THE DEPTH OF THE SEA.**  
 † **WOE TO THE WORLD BECAUSE OF TEMPTATIONS TO SIN!**  
 † **IT IS NECESSARY THAT TEMPTATIONS COME, BUT WOE TO THE PERSON BY WHOM THE TEMPTATION COMES.**
- Matt 18:10 † Do not despise one of these little ones.
- Matt 19:13-15 † Allow the little children to come to Me, and do not forbid them.
- Luke 18:15-17 † Allow the little children to come to Me, and do not forbid them.
- Rom 14:13-14 † Do not judge one another.

- † Do not put a stumbling block or an occasion to fall in your brother's way.
- Rom 14:15 † Do not grieve or destroy your brother for whom Christ died, with your freedom in Christ.
- Rom 14:16-18 † Do not allow what seems good to you, to be considered as evil by someone else. (Do not give occasion for others to criticize things that you feel are good and acceptable.
- Rom 14:19 † Practice things that make for peace, things that may edify another.
- Rom 14:20-21 † Do not destroy the work of God for the sake of your freedom.
- Rom 14:22-23 † If your faith gives you freedom, keep it to yourself, and practice it before God alone.
- Rom 16:17-18 † Beware of those who cause division and offenses in opposition to the doctrine which you have been taught, and avoid them.
- 1 Cor 8:1-13 † Be careful lest at any time the liberty you have should become a stumbling block to those who are weak.
- † Through your knowledge, shall a weak brother for whom Christ died, perish? But when you so sin against a weak brother, and wound their weak conscience, you sin against Christ.

## HEALING { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 10:5-42 **IN HIS INSTRUCTIONS TO THE TWELVE, AS JESUS SENT THEM OUT.**
  - † Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils, freely you have received, freely give.
- Mark 6:7-13 ***WHEN JESUS SENT THE TWELVE OUT, HE GAVE THEM POWER OVER UNCLEAN SPIRITS.***
- Luke 9:1-6 ***WHEN JESUS SENT OUT THE TWELVE, HE GAVE THEM POWER AND AUTHORITY OVER ALL DEMONS, AND TO CURE DISEASES. HE SENT THEM OUT TO PREACH THE KINGDOM OF GOD, AND TO HEAL THE SICK.***
- Luke 10:1-16 **IN HIS INSTRUCTIONS TO THE SEVENTY, AS THEY WERE SENT OUT.**
  - † Wherever you are received, eat whatever they set before you.
  - † Heal the sick.
  - † Say, The kingdom of God is near.
- John 5:1-24 † Sin no more, lest a worse thing come upon you.
- 1 Tim 5:23 † Do not drink only water, but take a little wine for your stomach's sake, and for your frequent illnesses.
- James 5:14-16 † If any of you are sick, let him call the elders of the Church.
- † Let them pray over him, anointing him with oil in the Name of the Lord.
- † The prayer of faith will heal the sick, and the Lord will restore him.
- † If he has committed sins, he will be forgiven.
- † Confess your faults to one another.
- † Pray for one another, that you may be healed.
- † The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man avails much.

## HEARING { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 17:1-8 † This is My beloved Son, listen to Him.
- Mark 4:24-25 † Be careful what you hear.
- Mark 9:2-13 † This is My beloved Son, listen to Him.
- Luke 8:18 † Be careful how you listen.
- Luke 9:28-36 † This is My beloved Son, listen to Him.
- John 5:15-24 **Whoever hears My Word and believes Him Who sent Me, has eternal life.**
- John 5:25-29 † Do not marvel, for the time is coming, when all who are in the graves will hear the voice of the Son of Man, and will come forth.
- 1 Tim 1:3-4 † Charge some not to teach any other doctrine, nor to listen to fables and endless genealogies that stir up questions, rather than godly edification in the faith.
- 1 Tim 4:7-8 † Avoid profane and old wives fables.
- † Train yourself to practice godliness.
- 2 Tim 2:7 † Consider carefully what I say, and the Lord will give you understanding in all things.
- James 1:19-20 † Let everyone be quick to listen, slow to speak, and slow to wrath.
- Rev 2:1-7 † Whoever has an ear to hear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches.
- Rev 2:8-1 † Whoever has an ear to hear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches.
- Rev 2:12-17 † Whoever has an ear to hear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches.
- Rev 2:18-29 † Whoever has an ear to hear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches.

- Rev 3:1-6      † Remember what you have received and heard.  
                  † Hold firmly to it and repent.  
                  † Whoever has an ear to hear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches.
- Rev 3:7-13      † Hold firm to the things that you have, that no one may take your crown.  
                  † Whoever has an ear to hear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches.
- Rev 3:14-22    † Whoever has an ear to hear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches.
- Rev 13:9       † Whoever has an ear, let him hear.
- Rev 22:17      † The Spirit and the Bride say come.  
                  † Let whoever hears say come.  
                  † Whoever will, let him take of the water of life freely.

## HELPS { [Return to Index](#) }

- 1 Cor 12:28    † **GOD HAS SET SOME IN THE CHURCH; APOSTLES, PROPHETS, TEACHERS, WORKERS OF MIRACLES, GIFTS OF HEALING, HELPS, GOVERNMENTS, DIVERSITIES OF TONGUES.**
- Gal 6:2        † Carry one another's burdens.
- 1 Thes 5:14    † Warn those who are unruly.  
                  † Comfort the timid and faint hearted.  
                  † Help the weak.  
                  † Be patient toward all men.
- Heb 12:12-13 † Strengthen the hands that hang down and the feeble knees.  
                  † Make straight paths for your feet, so that the lame will not be turned away, but rather healed.

## HINDRANCES { [Return to Index](#) }

- Mark 9:38-42 **UNKNOWN HEALER:**  
                  † Do not forbid him.
- Matt 19:14    † Jesus said, "Let the little children come to me, and do not hinder them, for the kingdom of heaven belongs to such as these."
- Mark 10:14    † Let the little children come to me, and do not hinder them, for the kingdom of God belongs to such as these.
- Luke 9:49-50 **UNKNOWN HEALER:**  
                  † Do not forbid him.
- Luke 18:16    † Let the little children come to me, and do not hinder them, for the kingdom of God belongs to such as these.
- 1 Cor 14:39    † Therefore, my brothers, be eager to prophesy, and do not forbid speaking in tongues. (NIV)

## HOLINESS { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 5:43-48   † Be perfect, like your Heavenly Father Who is perfect.
- Rom 6:11-13    † Consider yourselves as dead to sin, but alive to God through Jesus Christ our Lord.  
                  † Do not allow sin to reign in your mortal body to cause you to obey its lusts.  
                  † Do not yield the members of your bodies to be used as instruments of unrighteousness to sin.  
                  † Yield yourselves to God, as those who are alive from the dead, and the members of your bodies as instruments of righteousness to God.
- Rom 6:19       † Just as you once yielded the members of your bodies to serve uncleanness from iniquity, even so now, yield the members of your bodies to serve righteousness toward holiness.
- Rom 12:1       † Present your body as a living sacrifice, holy, and acceptable to God.
- 2 Cor 7:1       † Let us cleanse ourselves from everything that contaminates body and spirit.  
                  † Let us strive for perfect holiness out of reverence for God.
- Gal 5:16       † Live in the Spirit, and you will not fulfill the lusts of the flesh.
- Gal 5:25       † If we live in the Spirit, let us walk in the Spirit.
- Eph 4:1-6       † Live a life worthy of the calling you have received.
- Eph 4:23       † Be renewed in the spirit of your mind.
- Eph 4:24       † Put on the new man, which is created to be like God in righteousness and true holiness.
- Eph 5:1        † Follow God, like dear children.
- 1 Tim 4:7       † Train yourselves to follow godliness.
- 1 Tim 5:22      † Keep yourself pure.
- 1 Tim 6:6-11   † Follow after; righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness, and gentleness.



- Heb 12:14 † Follow after peace with all men, and after holiness.  
 James 1:27 **PURE UNDEFINED RELIGION BEFORE GOD IS THIS:**  
 † Take care of the fatherless and widows in their distress.  
 † Keep yourself from being defiled by the world.  
 1 Pet 1:14-21 † Be holy in all manner of living.

## HOLY SPIRIT {[Return to Index](#)}

- Matt 10:19-20 † When they deliver you to the authorities, don't plan ahead what to say, but allow the Holy Spirit to speak through you.  
 Mark 13:11 † When they arrest you and deliver you up, don't plan ahead what to say, but allow the Holy Spirit to speak through you.  
 Luke 12:11-12 † When they bring you to Synagogues and before rulers and authorities, don't plan ahead what to say, but allow the Holy Spirit to speak through you.  
 Luke 21:12-15 † **When they persecute you, and deliver you up to the Synagogues, prisons, and before authorities, for My Name's sake, it will be an occasion of testimony for you.**  
 † Do not plan ahead what to say, for I will give you a mouth and wisdom that all your adversaries will not be able to contradict or resist.  
 John 20:22 † Receive the Holy Spirit.  
 Acts 1:1-8 † Do not depart from Jerusalem, but wait for the promise of the Father, the baptism with the Holy Spirit.  
 Eph 4:30 † Do not grieve the Holy Spirit of God.  
 Eph 5:18 † Do not be drunk with wine, in which is excess, but be filled with the Spirit.  
 1 Thes 5:19 † Do not quench the Spirit.  
 2 Tim 1:14 † **BY THE POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT THAT DWELLS IN US,**  
 † Keep the good thing that was committed to you.

## HOLY THINGS {[Return to Index](#)}

- Matt 7:6 † Do not give what is Holy to the dogs, and do not cast your pearls before swine.  
 Matt 21:12-13 † It is written, My House shall be called a House of prayer.  
 Mark 11:15-19 † My House shall be called by all nations, The House of Prayer.  
 Luke 19:45-46 † It is written, My House is a House of prayer, but you have made it a den of thieves.  
 John 2:13-17 † Do not make My Father's House a house of merchandise.

## HONESTY {[Return to Index](#)}

- Matt 19:18 † Do not steal.  
 † Do not bear false witness.  
 Mark 10:19 † Do not steal.  
 † Do not bear false witness.  
 † Do not defraud.  
 Luke 3:12-13 **TAX COLLECTORS;**  
 † Collect no more than is appointed for you.  
 Luke 3:14 **SOLDIERS;**  
 † Do not intimidate anyone or accuse them falsely, and be content with your wages.  
 Luke 18:18-22 † Do not steal.  
 † Do not bear false witness.  
 Rom 12:17 † Do things that are honest and right in the sight of all men.  
 Rom 13:7 † Give to everyone what you owe him, taxes, money, respect, and honor.  
 Rom 13:9-10 † Do not steal.  
 † Do not bear false witness.  
 Rom 13:13 † Practice honesty, as in the day.  
 Eph 4:25 † Put away lying and let everyone speak what is true to his neighbor.  
 1 Thes 4:6 † Let no one defraud his brother in anything.  
 1 Thes 4:12 † Live honestly toward those outside of Christ.

## HONOR {[Return to Index](#)}

- Matt 15:4 † Honor your father and mother.

- Matt 19:19 † Honor your father and mother.  
 Mark 7:10 † Honor your father and mother.  
 Mark 10:19 † Honor your father and mother.  
 Luke 18:20 † Honor your father and mother.  
 John 5:22-23 † The Father has committed all judgment to the Son, that all should honor The Son as they honor the Father.  
 † ***He that does not honor the Son, does not honor the Father Who sent Him.***  
 Rom 12:10 † Honor one another above yourselves.  
 Rom 13:7 † Give everyone what you owe him, taxes, money, respect, and honor.  
 Eph 6:1-3 **CHILDREN;**  
 † Obey your parents in the Lord.  
 † Honor your father and your mother.  
 1 Tim 5:1-16 † Do not rebuke an elder, but exhort him like a father.  
 † Treat the younger men like brothers.  
 † Treat older women like mothers.  
 † Treat younger women like sisters with all purity and honor.  
 † Give respect and aid to those widows that are really in need.  
 † If any widow has children or family, let them learn to show pity at home first, and to repay their parents.  
 1 Tim 5:17-18 † Elders that rule well are worthy of double honor and financial support.  
 1 Tim 6:1 **SERVANTS;**  
 † Consider your own masters as worthy of all honor, so that the Name of God and His teaching will not be slandered.  
 1 Pet 2:17 † Honor all men.  
 † Love the brethren.  
 † Fear God.  
 † Honor the king.  
**SERVANTS;**  
 † Be subject to your own masters.

## HOSPITALITY {[Return to Index](#)}

- Matt 10:11-15 **INSTRUCTIONS TO THE TWELVE AS THEY WERE SENT OUT;**  
 † Whatever city or town you enter, inquire who in it is worthy.  
 † Stay in one house while you are in a city.  
 † Salute the house when you enter.  
 † If the house is worthy, let your peace come upon it.  
 † If it is not worthy, let your peace return to you.  
 † **Whoever will not receive you or your words, when you depart from that house or city, shake off the dust from your feet. Assuredly, I say to you, it will be more tolerable for the land of Sodom and Gomorrah in the day of judgment than for that city.**  
 Mark 6:7-11 **INSTRUCTIONS TO THE TWELVE AS THEY WERE SENT OUT;**  
 † In whatever place you enter a house, stay there until you depart.  
 † Whoever will not receive you nor hear you, when you depart, shake off the dust under your feet as a testimony against them.  
 ✧ **Assuredly, I say to you, it will be more tolerable for Sodom and Gomorrah in the day of judgment than for that city.**  
 Luke 9:1-5 **INSTRUCTIONS TO THE TWELVE AS THEY WERE SENT OUT;**  
 † Whatever house you enter, stay there until you depart from the area.  
 † Whoever will not receive you, when you go out of that city, shake off the very dust from your feet as a testimony against them.  
 Luke 10:1-16 **INSTRUCTIONS TO THE SEVENTY AS THEY WERE SENT OUT;**  
 † Whatever house you enter, first say, Peace to this house.  
 † If the son of peace is there, your peace will rest on it. If not, your peace will return to you.  
 † Remain in the same house, eating and drinking whatever they give you, for the laborer is worthy of his wages.  
 † Do not go from house to house.  
 † Whatever city you enter and they receive you, eat whatever they set before you.



- ✚ Heal the sick who are there, and say to them, The Kingdom of God has come near to you.
- ✚ Whatever city you enter, and they do not receive you, go out into its streets and say, The very dust of your city that clings to us we wipe off against you. Nevertheless, know this, that the Kingdom of God has come near you.
- ✧ **I say to you, It will be more tolerable in that Day for Sodom than for that city.**
- Rom 12:13 ✚ Provide for the needs of the Saints.
- ✚ Practice hospitality.
- Rom 14:1-2 ✚ Welcome those who are weak in the faith.
- Rom 15:7 ✚ Be receptive to one another, just like Christ received us to the glory of God.
- Heb 13:2 ✚ Do not forget to extend hospitality to strangers.

## HUMILITY {[Return to Index](#)}

- Matt 7:12 ✚ Do to others as you want them to do to you.
- Matt 16:24-27 ✚ If anyone would come after Me, let him deny himself, take up his cross, and follow Me.
- Mat 20:20-28 ✚ Whoever would be great among you, let him be your servant.
- Matt 22:34-40 ✚ Love God with all your heart, soul, and mind.
- ✚ Love your neighbor as yourself.
- Matt 23:1-7 ✚ Obey those in leadership.
- Matt 23:8-12 ✚ Do not be called, Rabbi, Father, Master.
- ✚ Whoever wants to be great among you, let him be your servant.
- ✚ Wear no exalted title.
- Mark 8:31-9:1 ✚ If anyone would come after Me, he must deny himself, take up his cross, and follow Me.
- Mark 9:33-37 ✚ If anyone wants to be first, he must be last of all and servant of all.
- Mark 10:35-45 ✚ Whoever wants to be greatest among you, must be servant of all.
- Mark 12:28-34 ✚ Love God with all your heart, soul, mind, and strength.
- ✚ Love your neighbor like yourself.
- Luke 6:27-31 ✚ Love your enemies.
- ✚ Do good to those who hate you.
- ✚ Bless those who curse you.
- ✚ Pray for those who abuse you.
- ✚ Turn the other cheek.
- ✚ Do not refuse your coat to him who took away your cloak.
- ✚ Give to everyone who asks you.
- ✚ Do not ask for the return of your goods from the one who took them away.
- ✚ Do to others as you would like them to do to you.
- Luke 6:35-36 ✚ Love your enemies.
- ✚ Do good.
- ✚ Lend, hoping for nothing in return.
- ✚ Be merciful as your Heavenly Father is merciful.
- Luke 6:37-38 ✚ Do not judge
- ✚ Forgive.
- ✚ Give.
- Luke 6:39-45 ✚ Cast the timber out of your own eye, and then you will see clearly to pull the speck out of your brother's eye.
- Luke 9:23-37 ✚ If anyone wants to come after Me, let him deny himself, take up his cross daily, and follow Me.
- Luke 9:46-48 ✚ **He who is least among you, will be great.**
- Luke 10:19-20 ✚ Do not rejoice that spirits are subject to you, but rejoice that your names are written in Heaven.
- Luke 10:25-28 ✚ Love God with all your heart, soul, strength, and mind.
- ✚ Love your neighbor as yourself.
- Luke 17:7-10 ✚ When you have done all that is commanded, confess that you are unworthy, because you have done no more than was required.
- John 12:20-23 ✚ If anyone would serve Me, let him follow Me.
- John 13:1-17 ✚ If I then being your Lord and Master have washed your feet, you should also wash one another's feet.
- Rom 11:18 (see Rom 10:1 through 11:36)
- Speaking to the Gentile believers, Paul said to them;**
- ✚ Do not boast against Israel, who are the natural branches.

- Rom 12:1 † I beseech you brethren, by the mercies of God, that you present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable to God, which is your reasonable service.
- Rom 12:3 † Do not think of yourself more highly than you ought to think, but think soberly, according to the faith God has given you.
- Rom 12:6 † Since we all have differing gifts, let us exercise those gifts according to the proportion of faith God has given each of us.
- Rom 12:16 † Be of the same mind toward one another.  
 † Do not seek exalted recognition, but respect people in lowly positions.  
 † Do not be conceited with pride and self esteem.
- Rom 13:7 † Give everyone what you owe him, taxes, money, respect, or honor.
- Eph 2:11-22 † Remember that you who are Gentiles, were separated from Christ, excluded from citizenship in Israel, foreigners from the covenants of promise, without hope, and without God in this world. But you who once were far away, you have been brought near through the blood of Christ.
- Col 3:12-14 † Put on compassion, kindness, humbleness, meekness, patience, bearing with one another, and forgiving one another.  
 † Above all, put on love, which is the bond of perfect unity.
- James 4:10 † Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord.
- 1 Pet 5:5-9 **YOUNG PEOPLE;**  
 † Submit yourselves to the elders.  
 † Be subject to one another.  
 † Be clothed with humility.  
 † Humble yourselves under the Mighty Hand of God.

## HUSBANDS { [Return to Index](#) }

- 1 Cor 7:2 † Since there is so much immorality, each man should have his own wife, and each woman her own husband.
- 1 Cor 7:3 † The husband should fulfill his marital duty to his wife, and likewise the wife to her husband.
- 1 Cor 7:5 † Do not deprive one another except for a time, that you may give yourselves to fasting and prayer, and come together again so that Satan does not tempt you because you lack self control.
- 1 Cor 7:11 † Do not let the husband divorce his wife.
- 1 Cor 7:12 † If a brother has a wife who is not a believer, and she is **content** to live with him, let him not divorce her.
- Eph 5:25-33 **HUSBANDS;**  
 † Love your wives, just like Christ loved the Church.  
 ✧ **Christ gave Himself for the Church, in order to sanctify and cleans it by the washing of water by the Word. This was to be able to present it to Himself as a glorious Church, without spot or wrinkle, or any such thing, but that it should be holy and without blemish.**  
 † In the same way, men should love their own wives like their own bodies.  
 ✧ **Whoever loves his wife, loves himself. No one ever hated his own flesh, but nourishes and cherishes it, just like the Lord does the Church. We are members of His body, of His flesh and of His bones.**  
 † For this reason, a man shall leave his father and mother, and shall be joined to his wife, and they two shall be one flesh.  
 † Let every one of you in particular, love his wife just as much as he loves himself.  
 † Let the wife see that she respect her husband.
- Col 3:19 **HUSBANDS;**  
 † Love your wives and do not be harsh with them.
- 1 Pet 3:7 **HUSBANDS;**  
 † Live with your wives with intelligence.  
 † Treat her with honor and tenderness, as the more fragile vessel, and as equal heirs of the grace of life, so your prayers will not be hindered.

## HYPOCRISY { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 6:1-18 † Do all your works in sincerity from the heart.
- Matt 16:5-12 † Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees (their doctrine).
- Matt 18:21-35 † Forgive from the heart.

- Mark 8:14-21 † Take heed, beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and the leaven of Herod.
- Mark 12:38-40 † Beware of the Scribes (hypocrisy).
- Luke 6:46 † Why do you call Me Lord, when you do not do what I command you.
- Luke 12:1-12 † Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees (hypocrisy).
- Luke 20:45-47 † Beware of Scribes who seek recognition.
- Rom 12:9 † Let love be without pretense.
- Eph 4:1-16 † Live a life worthy of the calling you have received.
- Eph 5:15-16 † See to it that you live circumspectly, not as fools, but wise, redeeming the time.
- Phil 1:27 † Let your life be such as is in keeping with the Gospel of Christ.
- 1 Thes 2:11-12 † We charge every one of you, to walk worthy of God.
- 2 Tim 2:19-21 † Let everyone who confesses the Name of Christ, turn away from sin and iniquity.
- Titus 2:7 † In everything, set the example in your own life, of good works, in doctrine, show soundness, seriousness and sincerity.
- Heb 3:12 † Take heed lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, departing from the living God.
- James 1:22-25 † Do not merely listen to the Word, and so deceive yourselves, but rather do what it says.
- James 1:26 † ***If anyone seems to be religious, and does not control his tongue, he deceives his own heart, his religion is vain.***
- 1 Pet 1:14-21 † Be holy in all manner of living.
- 1 Pet 1:22-25 † Love one another with a pure heart, earnestly.
- 1 John 2:6 † Whoever says he abides in Christ, ought to follow Christ's example.

## IDOLATRY { [Return to Index](#) }

- Acts 15:1-34 **Abstain from;**
- † Things offered to idols.
  - † Blood.
  - † Meat of strangled animals.
  - † Fornication.
- Acts 21:25 **As for the Gentile believers, we have written to them our decision that they should abstain from;**
- † Things sacrificed to idols.
  - † Blood.
  - † Meat of strangled animals.
  - † Sexual immorality.
- 1 Cor 5:11 † Do not associate with anyone who calls himself a brother, who is; sexually immoral, greedy, an idolater, a reviler, a drunkard, or an extortioner.
- † Do not even eat with such a person.
- 1 Cor 6:9-11 **DO YOU NOT KNOW THAT THE UNRIGHTEOUS, SHALL NOT INHERIT THE KINGDOM OF GOD?**
- † Do not be deceived, fornicators, idolaters, adulterers, effeminate, homosexuals, thieves, covetous, drunkards, revilers, and extortioners shall not inherit the Kingdom of God.
- 1 Cor 10:1-13 † Do not be idolaters as some of them were.
- † Do not commit adultery.
  - † Do not test the Lord.
  - † Do not complain.
  - † If you think you stand, be careful lest you fall.
- 1 Cor 10:14 † Flee idolatry.
- 2 Cor 6:14-18 † Do not be unequally yoked together with unbelievers.
- ✧ **What accord has Christ with Belial?**
  - ✧ **What agreement has the temple of God with idols?**
- Gal 5:16-21 † Walk in the Spirit, and you will not fulfill the lusts of the flesh
- ✧ **The works of the flesh are; Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, licentiousness, idolatry, sorcery, hatred, contentions, jealousies, outbursts of wrath, selfish ambitions, dissensions, heresies, envy, murders, drunkenness, revelries, and the like.**
  - THOSE WHO PRACTICE SUCH THINGS WILL NOT INHERIT THE KINGDOM OF GOD.**
- Eph 5:5 † Know this for sure; no person who is sexually immoral, no person who is impure, no one who is greedy - (which is idolatry), will have a part in the Kingdom of Christ and of God.
- Col 3:5 † Put to death whatever belongs to your earthly nature;
- ✧ **Sexual immorality, impurity, lust, evil desires, and greed - which is idolatry.**
- 1 Pet 4:3 † ***You have spent enough time in the past doing what pagans do, living in debauchery, lust,***

- 1 John 5:21 † ***drunkenness, orgies, carousing, and detestable idolatry.***
- Rev 21:8 † ***The cowardly, unbelievers, vile, murderers, sexually immoral, those who practice magic arts, idolaters, and all liars:***  
***Their place will be in the fiery lake of burning sulfur. This is the second death.***

## INDEBTEDNESS {[Return to Index](#)}

- Matt 5:42 † Give to the one who asks you, and do not turn away from the one who wants to borrow from you.
- Rom 13:8 † Do not owe anyone anything except to love one another.

## INFLUENCE {[Return to Index](#)}

- Matt 5:14-16 † Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works and glorify your Father Who is in Heaven.
- Matt 28:18-20 † Go and teach all nations, baptizing them in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit.  
 † Teach them to obey all things I have commanded you.
- Mark 5:1-20 † Go home to your friends and tell them what great things the Lord has done for you and how He had compassion on you.
- Mark 9:49-50 † Have salt in yourselves and have peace with one another.
- Mark 16:15-20 † Go into all the world and preach the Gospel to every creature.
- Luke 8:26-39 † Return home and show what great things God has done for you.
- John 15:18-27 † You shall bear witness of Me, because you have been with Me.
- Acts 17:14-31 † God now commands all men everywhere to repent, because He has appointed a time in which He will judge the world in righteousness by Christ.
- Acts 18:1-11 **IN CORINTH, GOD COMMANDED PAUL IN A VISION, SAYING:**  
 † Do not be afraid, but speak and do not be silent, for I am with you. No one will attack you to hurt you, for I have many people in this city.
- Acts 20:22-38 † Take heed to yourselves and to the flock over which the Holy Spirit has made you overseers.  
 † Feed the Church of God which He has purchased with His own blood.  
 ✧ ***For I know that after my departure, grievous wolves shall enter in among you, not sparing the flock. Some also of your own selves shall arise speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after themselves.***  
 † Therefore watch, and remember that for the space of three years, I did not cease to warn everyone night and day, with tears.
- 1 Cor 4:1-4 † Let men view us as ministers of Christ, and stewards of the mysteries of God.
- Eph 4:1-16 † Live a life worthy of the calling you have received.
- Eph 5:8-10 † Live like children of light.  
 ✧ ***For the fruit of the Spirit is in all goodness, righteousness, and truth, demonstrating what is acceptable to the Lord.***
- Eph 5:15-16 † See to it that you live circumspectly (cautiously) not as fools, but as wise, redeeming the time.
- Phil 1:27 † Let your life be such as is in keeping with the Gospel of Christ.
- Phil 4:5 † Let your moderation be known to all men.
- Col 3:16 † Let the Word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom, teaching, counseling, warning, one another in psalms, hymns, and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord.
- Col 3:17 † Whatever you do in word or deed, do it all in the Name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God the Father by Him.
- 1 Thes 4:12 † Live honestly toward those outside of Christ.
- 1 Thes 4:13-18 † Comfort one another with these words.
- 1 Thes 5:11 † Comfort, encourage, and edify each other.
- 1 Thes 5:14 † Warn those who are unruly.  
 † Comfort the timid and faint hearted.  
 † Help the weak.  
 † Be patient toward all men.
- 1 Tim 4:13 † Give attention to reading, exhortation, and to doctrine.
- 1 Tim 5:20 † Publicly rebuke those that sin so others will learn and take warning.
- 1 Tim 6:17-19 † Charge those who are rich in this world;

- ✧ Not to be proud or trust in uncertain riches,
- ✧ But to trust in the Living God.
- ✧ To do good.

***That they may be rich in good works, ready to share generously with the needy, laying up in store for themselves a good foundation toward the time to come, that they may take hold of eternal life.***

- 2 Tim 2:2 † Commit to faithful men who will be able to teach others also, the things you heard from me among many witnesses.
- 2 Tim 2:14 † Put them in mind of these things, charge them before the Lord, not to quarrel about words that do not profit anyone, but rather they destroy the hearers.
- 2 Tim 4:1-2 † Preach the Word.  
 † Be steadfast in season and out of season.  
 † Reprove.  
 † Rebuke.  
 † Exhort with all patience and true doctrine.
- Titus 1:5-9 † Set in order the things that are needed.  
 † Ordain Elders in every city.
- Titus 1:10-16 † Sharply rebuke those who subvert the teachings by Jewish fables and commandments of men, that they may be sound in the faith.
- Titus 2:7 † In everything, set the example in your own life of good works,  
 † In doctrine, show soundness, seriousness, and sincerity.
- Titus 2:9-10 † Exhort servants to be obedient to their own masters, and to be well pleasing to them in all things, without answering back.  
 † Teach them not to steal, but to show good fidelity, that they may bring respect to the doctrine of God our Saviour in everything.
- Titus 2:15 † Speak these things.  
 † Exhort and rebuke with all authority.  
 † Let no one despise you.
- Titus 3:1 † Remind them to be obedient and submit to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates, to be readily available for every good work.
- Titus 3:8-9 † Constantly affirm that those who believe in God should be careful to maintain good works.
- Titus 3:14 † Let our people learn to maintain good works for necessary uses, that they may not be unfruitful.
- Heb 3:13-19 † Exhort one another daily, while it is called today, lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin.
- Heb 12:12 † Strengthen the hands that hang down, and the feeble knees.
- James 3:1 † Not many of you should presume to be teachers, because you know, that we who teach will be judged more severely.
- James 3:13 † Whoever is wise and equipped with knowledge, let him demonstrate by a good life, his works with meekness and wisdom.
- 1 Pet 2:12 † Live good lives among the Gentiles, so that those who speak against you will see your good works and glorify God, in the day of visitation.
- 1 Pet 3:15 † Sanctify the Lord God in your hearts, and be ready at all times, with meekness, respect, and good conscience, to give an answer to everyone who asks, a reason for the hope that is in you.
- Jude 1:3 † Earnestly, contend for the faith that was once and for all delivered to the Saints.
- Jude 1:20-23 **But you, building yourselves up in the most holy faith, praying in the Holy Spirit;**  
 † Keep yourselves in the love of God.  
 † Look for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ to bring you to eternal life.  
 † Have compassion on those who doubt.  
 † Save others with fear, pulling them out of the fire, hating even the garment made unclean by the flesh.
- Rev 22:17 **The Spirit and the Bride say come.**  
 † Let whoever hears, say come.  
 † Whoever will, let him take of the water of life freely.

## INJURY { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 5:29-30 † If your eye or hand causes you to sin, cut it off and cast it far from you.  
 ✧ **It is better to be maimed, than for your whole body to be cast into Hell.**

- Matt 10:16 † Be wise as serpents, and as harmless as doves.
- Matt 18:1-14 † Do not despise one of these little ones.  
 ✧ **Whoever causes one of these little ones who believe in Me to sin, it would be better for him if a millstone were hanged around his neck and he were drowned in the depth of the sea. Woe to the world, because of occasions to fall. For occasions to fall must come, but woe to the man by whom they come.... It is not the Will of your Father who is in Heaven, that one of these little ones should perish.**  
 (see also Luke 17:1-2)
- Mark 9:42-48 † If your hand, foot, or eye causes you to sin, cut it off and cast it far from you.  
 ✧ **It is better to enter life maimed, than for your whole body to be cast into Hell, where their worm does not die, and the fire is not quenched.**
- Rom 14:16 † Do not allow what seems good to you, be considered as evil by someone else. (Do not give occasion for others to criticize things you feel are good and acceptable).
- Rom 14:20-21 † Do not destroy the work of God for the sake of your freedom.
- 1 Cor 8:1-13 † Be careful, lest at any time the liberty you have should become a stumbling block to those who are weak.  
 ✧ **Through your knowledge, shall a weak brother for whom Christ died, perish? When you sin against a weak brother and wound his weak conscience, you sin against Christ.**
- Gal 6:7 † Let no one cause me trouble, for I bear in my body, the marks of the Lord Jesus.

## INTERCEDE {[Return to Index](#)}

- Matt 9:35-38 † Pray that the Lord of the harvest, will send laborers into His harvest.
- Col 4:3 † Pray for us too, that God will open a door for our ministry.
- Eph 6:18 † Pray always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, watching with all perseverance and requests for all the Saints.  
 † Pray for me, that speech may be given to me, that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of the Gospel for which I am an ambassador in bonds.
- Col 4:3 † Pray for us too, that God will open a door for our ministry.
- 1 Thes 5:25 † Pray for us.
- 2 Thes 3:1 † Pray for us, that the Word of the Lord may spread rapidly and be honored.
- 1 Tim 2:1-2 † Make requests, prayers, intercessions, and thanksgiving for all men, including kings, and all who are in authority.
- Heb 13:18-19 † Pray for us. *We have a clear conscience and desire to live honorably in every way.*  
 † Better yet, pray that I may be restored to you.
- James 5:14-15 † If any of you are sick, let him call the elders of the Church.  
 † Let them pray over him, anointing him with oil, in the Name of the Lord.  
 ✧ **The prayer of faith will heal the sick, and the Lord will restore him.**  
 ✧ **If he has committed sins, he will be forgiven.**
- James 5:16 † Confess your faults to one another.  
 † Pray for one another, that you may be healed.  
 ✧ **The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man avails much.**

## INVITE {[Return to Index](#)}

- John 7:37-39 † If anyone is thirsty, let him come to Me and drink.  
 ✧ *Out of his belly will flow rivers of living water.*
- John 21:12 † Come and dine.
- Rev 22:17 † *The Spirit and the Bride say, come.*  
 † Let him who hears say, come.  
 † Let him who thirsts, come.  
 † Let whoever desires, take of the water of life freely.

## JOKING {[Return to Index](#)}

- Eph 5:4 † Do not allow among you any form of filthiness, Foolish talking or joking that is out of place.  
 † Instead, practice thanksgiving.

## JOY {[Return to Index](#)}



- Rom 12:12 † Be joyful in hope, patient in affliction, faithful in prayer.  
 Phil 2:2 † Make my joy complete by being like minded, having the same love, being one in spirit and purpose.  
 Phil 2:29 † Welcome him in the Lord with great joy, and honor men like him.  
 Col 1:9-12 **We pray that you might be;**  
 † Filled with the knowledge of His will in all wisdom and spiritual understanding.  
 † Walk worthy of the Lord, to be pleasing to Him by being fruitful in every good work.  
 † Increase in the knowledge of God.  
 † Strengthened in all might, according to His glorious power.  
 † To all patience and endurance, with joyfulness.  
 1 Thes 5:16 † Be joyful always.  
 Heb 13:17 † Obey your leaders, and submit to their authority.  
 ✧ **They keep watch over you as men who must give an account.**  
 † Obey them so their work will be a joy, not a burden, for that would be of no advantage to you.  
 James 1:2 † Consider it all joy when you fall into various trials.  
 James 4:9 † Grieve, mourn and wail,  
 † Change your laughter to mourning, and your joy to gloom.

## JUDGING { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 7:1-5 † Do not judge lest you be judged.  
 Luke 6:37 † Do not judge.  
 † Do not condemn.  
 † Forgive, and you will be forgiven.  
 Luke 6:39-45 † First, cast the timber out of your own eye and then you will see clearly to pluck the speck out of your brother's eye.  
 John 7:1-24 † Do not judge according to appearance, but judge with righteous judgment.  
 John 8:2-11 † Neither do I condemn you, go and sin no more.  
 Rom 12:19 † Do not avenge yourselves, but rather, back off and give space to wrath, giving it over to God.  
 It is written, Vengeance is Mine, I will repay, says the Lord.  
 Rom 14:3-4 † Do not let the one who eats certain things, despise the ones who do not.  
 † Do not let the one who does not eat certain things, judge the ones who do.  
 Rom 14:13-14 † Do not judge one another.  
 † Do not put a stumbling block or an occasion to fall in your brother's way.  
 1 Cor 4:5 † Judge nothing before the time, until the Lord comes Who will bring all things to light, revealing every secret of the hearts.  
 1 Cor 6:1-8 † If you have judgments of things pertaining to this life, you may even set those to judge who are least esteemed in the Church.  
 Col 2:16 † Do not let anyone judge you in food or drink, in respect to a holiday, the new moon, or of the Sabbath days.  
 1 Tim 5:19 † Do not receive an accusation against an elder with less than two or three witnesses.

## KINDNESS { [Return to Index](#) }

- Col 3:12-14 † Put on compassion, kindness, humbleness, meekness, patience, bearing with one another, and forgiving one another.  
 † Above all, put on love which is the bond of perfect unity.  
 Titus 3:2 † Do not speak evil of any man to provoke quarrels, but be gentle, showing courtesy to everyone.  
 Heb 12:12 † Strengthen the hands that hang down, and the feeble knees.  
 2 Pet 1:5-10 **Add to your faith;**  
 ✧ Goodness.  
 ✧ Knowledge.  
 ✧ Self control.  
 ✧ Perseverance.  
 ✧ Godliness.  
 ✧ Brotherly kindness.  
 ✧ Love.

## KNOW { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 24:32-44 † When you see these things, know that the time is near even at the door.
- Luke 12:35-40 † Know this, if the master of the house had known what hour the thief would come, he would have watched and not allowed his house to be broken into.
- † Therefore, be ready, for the Son of Man is coming at an hour you do not expect.
- Luke 21:20-24 † When you see Jerusalem surrounded with armies, know that the desolation is near, and flee to safety.
- Luke 21:29-33 † When these things begin to come to pass, look up, your redemption is near.
- John 15:18-21 † You shall bear witness of Me, because you have been with Me from the beginning.
- Gal 3:6-9 † Therefore, know that only those who are of faith are sons of Abraham.
- Eph 5:5 † Know this for sure,  
✧ **No person who is sexually immoral, no one who is impure, no one who is greedy (which is idolatry), will have a part in the Kingdom of Christ and of God.**
- Eph 6:5-8 † Know that whatever good anyone does, he shall receive the same from the Lord, whether he is slave or free.
- James 5:19 **If any of you err from the truth, and some one converts or turns him back,**  
† Let him know, that whoever converts a sinner from the error of his ways, shall save a soul from death, and will cover a multitude of sins.
- 2 Pet 3:15 † Know that the long suffering of our Lord, is salvation for the lost.

## KNOWLEDGE { [Return to Index](#) }

- Col 1:9-12 **We pray that you might;**  
† Be Filled with the knowledge of His Will in all wisdom and spiritual understanding.  
† Walk worthy of the Lord.  
† Be pleasing to Him by being fruitful in every good work.  
† Be increasing in the knowledge of God.  
† Be Strengthened in all might, according to His glorious power.  
† To all patience and endurance with joyfulness.  
† Giving thanks to the Father.
- 2 Pet 1:5-10 **ADD TO YOUR FAITH;**  
† Goodness.  
† Knowledge.  
† Self control.  
† Perseverance.  
† Godliness.  
† Brotherly kindness.  
† Love.
- 2 Pet 3:18 † Grow in grace and in the knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ.
- 1 John 2:24 † Keep what you heard from the beginning in your heart.

## LAYING ON OF HANDS { [Return to Index](#) }

- 1 Tim 5:22 † Do not be hasty in laying on of hands.  
† Do not share in another man's sins.  
† Keep yourself pure.

## LEADERS { [Return to Index](#) }

- 1 Cor 4:1-4 † Let men view us as ministers of Christ and stewards of the mysteries of God.
- 1 Cor 16:15-18 † Recognize those who have devoted themselves to the service of the Saints.  
† Submit to them and to everyone who joins in the work and labors in it.
- 1 Tim 4:11-12 † These things command and teach.  
† Do not let anyone despise your youth.  
† Be an example for the believers, in word, in conversation, in love, in spirit, in faith, in purity.
- 1 Tim 4:13 † Give attention to reading, exhortation, and to doctrine.
- 1 Tim 5:1-16 † Do not rebuke an elder, but exhort him like a father.  
† Treat the younger men like brothers.  
† Treat the older women like mothers.  
† Treat the younger women like sisters, with all purity and honor.



- † Give respect and aid to those widows that are really in need.
- † If any widow has children, let them learn to show pity at home first, and to repay their parents.
- 1 Tim 5:17-18 † Elders that rule well are worthy of double honor, and financial support.
- 1 Tim 5:19 † Do not receive an accusation against an elder with less than two or three witnesses.
- 1 Tim 5:20 † Publicly rebuke those who sin, so that others will learn and take warning.
- 1 Tim 5:21 † Observe these things without partiality, and do nothing out of favoritism.
- 1 Tim 5:22 † Do not be hasty in laying on of hands.
- † Do not share in another man's sins.
- † Keep yourself pure.
- 2 Tim 1:8 † Do not be ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, or of me His prisoner.
- † Be a partner in the afflictions of the Gospel according to the power of God.
- 2 Tim 2:2 † Commit to faithful men who will be able to teach others also, the things you heard from me among many witnesses.
- 2 Tim 3:14 † Continue faithfully in the things you have learned and been assured of, knowing from whom you learned them.
- 2 Tim 4:1-2 † Preach the Word.
- † Be steadfast in season and out of season.
- † Reprove.
- † Rebuke.
- † Exhort, with all patience and true doctrine.
- 2 Tim 4:5 † Be careful at all times.
- † Endure hardships.
- † Do the work of an evangelist.
- † Fully perform the duties of your ministry.
- Titus 1:5-9 † Set in order the things that are needed.
- † Ordain elders in every city.
- Titus 1:10-16 † Sharply rebuke those who subvert the teachings, by Jewish fables and commandments of men, that they may be sound in the faith.
- Titus 2:1-6 † Speak the things that are consistent with sound doctrine.
- Titus 2:7 † In everything, set the example in your own life, of good works.
- † In doctrine, show soundness, and sincerity.
- Titus 2:8 † Use sound speech that cannot be condemned.
- Titus 2:11-15 **The Grace of God has appeared to all men, teaching us that we should;**
  - † Deny ungodliness and worldly lusts.
  - † Live soberly, righteously, and godly in this present world.
  - † Looking for that blessed hope, the glorious appearing of the Great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ.
  - † Speak these things.
  - † Exhort, and rebuke with all authority.
  - † Let no one despise you.
- Titus 3:2 † Do not speak evil of any man to provoke quarrels, but be gentle, showing courtesy to everyone.
- Titus 3:8-9 † Constantly affirm, that those who believe in God, should be careful to maintain good works.
- † Avoid foolish questions, genealogies, contentions, and quarrels about the law, for they are unprofitable and vain.
- Titus 3:10 † After the first and second warning, reject and keep out the man who is a factious, divisive, heretic.
- Heb 12:12 † Strengthen the hands that hang down, and the feeble knees.
- James 3:1 † Not many of you should presume to be teachers, Because you know that we who teach, will be judged more severely.
- 1 Pet 5:1-4 **TO THE ELDERS;**
  - † Feed the flock of God, willingly and freely.
  - † Do not be lords over God's heritage, but be examples.
- Jude 1:3 † Earnestly contend for the faith that was once and for all delivered to the Saints.
- Jude 1:20-23 **BUT YOU, BUILDING YOURSELVES UP IN THE MOST HOLY FAITH, PRAYING IN THE HOLY SPIRIT;**
  - † Keep yourselves in the love of God.
- LOOKING FOR THE MERCY OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST TO BRING YOU TO ETERNAL LIFE.**
  - † Have compassion on those who doubt.

- † Save others with fear, pulling them out of the fire, hating even the garment made unclean by the flesh.

## **LIBERALITY** { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 10:8 † Heal the sick, raise the dead, cleanse those who have leprosy, drive out demons. Freely you have received, freely give.
- Luke 6:30 † Give to everyone who asks of you.
- † Do not ask for the return of your goods from the one who took them away.
- Luke 6:35 † Love your enemies.
- † Do good.
- † Lend, hoping for nothing in return.
- Luke 6:38 † Give, and it shall be given to you.
- Rom 12:8 **CONCERNING THE USE OF SPIRITUAL GIFTS;**
  - † If the gift is encouraging, let him encourage.
  - † If it is contributing to the needs of others, let him give generously.
  - † If it is leadership, let him govern diligently.
  - † if it is showing mercy, let him do it cheerfully.
- 2 Cor 9:6 † Remember this: Whoever sows sparingly, will also reap sparingly, and whoever sows generously, will also reap generously.
- James 1:5 † If any of you lacks wisdom, let him ask God, Who gives generously to all without finding fault, and it will be given to him.
- James 1:27 **PURE, UNDEFILED RELIGION BEFORE GOD IS THIS;**
  - † Take care of the fatherless and widows in their distress.
  - † Keep yourself from being defiled by the world.

## **LIFE STYLE** { [Return to Index](#) }

- Eph 4:1-16 † Live a life worthy of the calling you have received.
- Eph 4:17 † Live no longer as other Gentiles do, in the vanity of their minds.
- Eph 4:22 † Put away your former way of living, the old man that is corrupt according to the deceitfulness of lust.
- Eph 4:23 † Be renewed in the spirit of your mind.
- Eph 4:24 † Put on the new man which is created to be like God in righteousness and true holiness.
- Eph 5:1 † Follow God like dear children.
- Eph 5:2 † Walk in love, just like Christ loved us, and gave Himself for us as an offering and sacrifice to God for a sweet smelling savor.
- Eph 5:3 † Do not allow among you even a hint of sexual immorality, impurity, or greed, because those things are not proper among Saints.
- Eph 5:4 † Do not allow among you any form of filthiness, foolish talking, or joking that is out of place. Instead, practice thanksgiving.
- Eph 5:8-9 † Live like children of light.
- The fruit of the Spirit is in all goodness, righteousness, and truth.**
- Eph 5:10 † Demonstrate what is acceptable to the Lord.
- Eph 5:11 † Do not participate in the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them.
- Eph 5:15-16 † See to it that you live circumspectly (cautiously), not as fools, but as wise, redeeming the time.
- Phil 1:27 † Let your life be such as is in keeping with the Gospel of Christ.
- Phil 3:16-17 † Let us live by the same rule.
- † Let us focus on the same things.
- Phil 4:5 † Let your moderation be known to all men.
- Phil 4:9 † Do those things that you have learned, received, heard, and seen in me.
- Col 1:9-12 *We pray that you might be;*
  - † Filled with the knowledge of His Will in all wisdom, and spiritual understanding.
  - † Walking worthy of the Lord.
  - † Pleasing to Him by being fruitful in every good work.
  - † Increasing in the knowledge of God.
  - † Strengthened in all might, according to His glorious power,
  - † To all patience and endurance with joyfulness.
  - † Giving thanks to the Father.

- Col 3:16-17 † Let the Word of Christ dwell in you richly, in all wisdom, teaching, counseling, warning, one another in psalms, hymns, and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord.
- Col 4:5 † Walk in wisdom toward those outside of Christ, redeeming the time.
- 1 Thes 2:11-12 † We charge every one of you, to walk worthy of God.
- 1 Thes 4:1 † We urge you to abound more and more in the walk, to please God as you learned from us.
- 1 Thes 4:12 † Live honestly toward those outside of Christ.
- 1 Thes 5:22 † Avoid all appearance of evil.
- 2 Tim 2:19-21 † Let everyone who confesses the Name of Christ, turn away from sin and iniquity.
- Titus 2:1-6 † Speak the things that are consistent with sound doctrine.
- ✧ That old men be sober, serious, self controlled, sound in the faith, full of love and patience.
  - ✧ That old women be likewise, as is becoming holiness, not false accusers, not given to much wine, but teachers of good things.
    - ◇ That they may teach the young women to be sober, to love their children, to be discreet, chaste, people who keep at home, good, obedient to their own husbands, so that the Word of God will not be blasphemed.
  - ✧ Exhort young men likewise, to be sober minded.
- Titus 2:7 † In everything, set the example in your own life of good works,
- † In doctrine, show soundness, seriousness, and sincerity.
- Titus 2:11-14 † The Grace of God has appeared to all men, teaching us that we should deny ungodliness and worldly lusts, and live soberly, righteously, and godly in this present world, looking for that blessed hope, the glorious appearing of the Great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ.
- Titus 3:1 † Remind them to be obedient and submit to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates, to be readily available for every good work.
- Titus 3:8-9 † Constantly affirm that those who believe in God, should be careful to maintain good works.
- † Avoid foolish questions, genealogies, contentions, and quarrels about the law, for they are unprofitable and vain.
- Titus 3:14 † Let our people learn to maintain good works for necessary uses, that they may not be unfruitful.
- James 2:12 † Live and speak as though you will be judged by the law of liberty.
- James 3:13 † Whoever is wise and equipped with knowledge, let him demonstrate by a good life, his works with meekness and wisdom.
- 1 Pet 1:14-21 † Be holy in all manner of living.
- 1 Pet 2:12 † Live good lives among the Gentiles, so those who speak against you will see your good works and glorify God in the day of visitation.
- 1 Pet 3:10-11 **Whoever desires to experience a good life and see good days;**
- † Let him keep his tongue from evil and his lips from deceit.
  - † Let him shun evil and do good.
  - † Let him seek peace and pursue it.

## LOVE { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 5:43-48 † Be perfect, like your Heavenly Father, Who is perfect.
- Matt 22:34-40 **THE GREATEST COMMANDMENT IN THE LAW;**
- † Love God with all your heart, soul, and mind.
- THE SECOND IS LIKE IT;**
- † Love your neighbor like yourself.
- Mark 12:28-34 **THE GREATEST COMMANDMENT IN THE LAW;**
- † Hear O Israel, the Lord our God the Lord is one.
  - † and you shall love the Lord your God with all your heart, soul, mind, and strength.
- THE SECOND IS LIKE IT;**
- † You shall love your neighbor like yourself.
- Luke 6:27-28 † Love your enemies;
- † Do good to those who hate you.
  - † Bless those who curse you.
  - † Pray for those who abuse you.
- Luke 6:35 † Love your enemies.
- † Do good.
  - † Lend, hoping for nothing in return.
- Luke 10:25-28 † You shall love the Lord your God, with all your heart, soul, strength, and mind.

- John 13:31-35 † You shall love your neighbor like yourself.
- John 14:15-25 † Love one another as I have loved you.
- John 15:12-13 † If you love Me, keep My commandments.
- John 15:17 † This is My commandment, that you love one another as I have loved you.
- Rom 12:9 † These things I command you, that you love one another.
- Rom 12:10 † Let love be without pretense.
- Rom 13:8-10 † Love one another with brotherly affection.
- Rom 13:8-10 † Owe no one anything except to love one another.
- He who loves another has fulfilled the law** (the commandments);
- † You shall not commit adultery.
- † You shall not murder.
- † You shall not steal.
- † You shall not bear false witness.
- † You shall not covet
- ✧ and **if there is any other commandment, all are summed up in this one saying: You shall love your neighbor as yourself).**
- Love does no wrong to a neighbor.*** Therefore, love is the fulfillment of the law.
- 1 Cor 16:13-14 † Do everything in love.
- Gal 5:13-15 † You were called to be free, but do not use your freedom to indulge the lusts of the flesh.
- † Serve one another in love.
- † All the law is fulfilled in one word, love your neighbor as yourself.
- Eph 5:2 † Walk in love, like Christ loved us, and gave Himself for us as an offering and sacrifice to God for a sweet smelling savor.
- Eph 5:25-33 **HUSBANDS**
- † Love your wives, like Christ loved the Church.
- Christ gave Himself for the Church, in order to sanctify and cleanse it by the washing of water by the Word. This was to be able to present it to Himself as a glorious Church, without spot or wrinkle, or any such thing, but that it should be holy, and without blemish.**
- † In the same way, men should love their own wives like their own bodies.
- Whoever loves his wife, loves himself. No one ever hated his own flesh, but nourishes and cherishes it, just like the Lord does the Church, because we are members of His body, of His flesh and of His bones.**
- † For this reason, a man shall leave his father and mother, and shall be joined to his wife, and they two, shall be one flesh.
- † Let every one of you in particular, love his wife as much as he loves himself.
- † Let the wife see that she respect her husband.
- Col 3:12-14 † Put on compassion, kindness, humbleness, meekness, patience, bearing with one another, and forgiving one another.
- † Above all, put on love, which is the bond of perfect unity.
- Col 3:19 **HUSBANDS**
- † Love your wives and do not be harsh with them.
- 1 Thes 4:9 † Love one another.
- 1 Thes 5:12-13 † Acknowledge and respect those who labor among you, and are over you in the Lord, and admonish you, hold them in very high esteem, in love for the sake of their work.
- † Be at peace among yourselves.
- 1 Tim 1:5 † The goal of the commandment is, love out of a pure heart, and a clear conscience of sincere faith.
- 2 Tim 2:22 † Flee away from youthful lusts.
- † Follow righteousness, faith, love, and peace, along with those who call on the Lord out of a pure heart.
- Titus 2:1-6 † Teach the young women to be sober, to love their husbands, and to love their children, to be discreet, chaste, people who keep at home, good, obedient to their own husbands, so the Word of God will not be blasphemed.
- Heb 13:1 † Let brotherly love flourish.
- James 1:27 **PURE UNDEFILED RELIGION BEFORE GOD IS THIS;**
- † Take care of the fatherless and widows in their distress.
- † Keep yourself from being polluted by the world.
- 1 Pet 1:22-25 † Love one another with a pure heart, earnestly, laying aside all malice, guile, hypocrisies, envies, and

- all evil speaking.
- ✚ Like newborn babies, desire the sincere milk of the Word, that you may grow by it.
- 1 Pet 2:17 ✚ Love the brethren.
- 1 Pet 3:8 ✚ Be of one mind, in agreement with one another.
- ✚ Be compassionate with one another.
- ✚ Love one another as brethren.
- ✚ Be tender hearted.
- ✚ Be courteous.
- ✚ Do not return evil for evil, or insult for insult, but instead, return a blessing.
- 1 Pet 4:7-11 **The end of all things is at hand, therefore;**
  - ✚ Be sober (be responsible, keep a sound mind).
  - ✚ Watch and pray.
  - ✚ Have intense love for each other.
  - ✚ Exercise hospitality toward one another, without grumbling.
  - ✚ Let each of you, minister to one another as good stewards of the manifold grace of God, exercising the gifts you have received.
  - ✚ If anyone speaks, let him speak as one speaking the Words of God.
  - ✚ If anyone ministers, let him minister according to the ability God has given to him.
- 2 Pet 1:5-10 ✚ **ADD TO YOUR FAITH;**
  - ✧ Goodness.
  - ✧ Knowledge.
  - ✧ Self control.
  - ✧ Perseverance.
  - ✧ Godliness.
  - ✧ Brotherly kindness.
  - ✧ Love.
- 1 John 3:1 ✚ Behold what manner of love the Father has given to us, that we should be called the sons of God.
- 1 John 3:11 ✚ This is the message that you have heard from the beginning, that we should love one another.
- 1 John 3:18 ✚ Let us not love in word or tongue, but in deed and in truth.
- 1 John 3:23 **This is His commandment;**
  - ✚ Believe on the Name of His Son Jesus Christ.
  - ✚ Love one another.
- 1 John 4:7-12 ✚ Let us love one another.
- 1 John 4:21 **We have this commandment from Him;**
  - ✚ Whoever loves God, should love his brother also.
- 2 John 1:5 ✚ Love one another.

## LYING { [Return to Index](#) }

- Rom 13:9-10 ✚ Do not commit adultery.
- ✚ Do not kill.
- ✚ Do not steal.
- ✚ Do not bear false witness.
- ✚ Do not covet.
- ✚ Love your neighbor like yourself.
- Eph 4:25 ✚ Put away lying and let everyone speak the truth to his neighbor.
- Col 3:9 ✚ Do not lie to one another.
- James 3:14-18 ✚ Do not be proud and lie against the truth if you have bitter envy and strife in your hearts.

## MARRIAGE { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 19:3-12 ✚ What God has joined together, do not let man put asunder.
- Mark 10:1-12 ✚ What God has joined together, do not let man put asunder.
- 1 Cor 7:1-2 ✚ To avoid fornication, let every man have his own wife and every woman her own husband.
- 1 Cor 7:3-4 ✚ Let the husband give to his wife her conjugal rights (thoughtful consideration, good will, kindness, attentiveness, meeting all her needs, including sexuality), and likewise the wife to her husband.
- 1 Cor 7:5 ✚ Do not deprive each other of your marital rights **except** by mutual consent for a set time, **so that**

you may devote yourselves to prayer and fasting. **Then come together again so Satan cannot tempt you because of your lack of self control** as touching your sexual desires.

- 1 Cor 7:6-9 † I say this as concession, not as command, because I wish that all men were like myself, but each man has his own gift from God, one has this gift and another has that.  
† Therefore I say to the unmarried and to the widows, it is good for them if they remain like myself, but if they cannot control themselves, they should marry, for it is better to marry than to burn with passion.
- 1 Cor 7:10 † Do not let the wife depart from her husband.  
† If the wife departs, let her remain unmarried or be reconciled to her husband.  
† Do not let the husband put away his wife.
- 1 Cor 7:12-16 † **If a believer has a wife who does not believe**, and she is **content** to live with him, do not let him put her away.
- 1 Cor 7:13 † If a believing woman has a husband who does not believe, if he is **content** to live with her, do not let her leave him.
- 1 Cor 7:15-16 † If the unbeliever is not content, let him or her leave, the brother or sister is not under bondage in such cases, but **God has called us to peace.**  
**Who knows if the wife will save the husband, or if the husband will save the wife?**
- 1 Cor 7:17-24 † If anyone is called by God when he is circumcised, do not let him be uncircumcised.  
† If anyone is uncircumcised when called by God, do not let him be circumcised.  
† Let everyone remain in the same situation he was in when God called him.  
† Let everyone remain in that in which he was called.
- 1 Cor 7:25-40 THIS IS MY JUDGMENT IN THE LORD, I SUPPOSE IT IS GOOD FOR THE PRESENT DISTRESS:  
† If you are bound to a wife, do not seek to be freed.  
† If you are free from a wife, do not seek a wife.  
† If you marry you do not sin.  
† If a virgin marries, she does not sin.  
† If anyone thinks he is acting improperly toward his virgin to whom he is engaged, if she is passing the flower of her youth, and he feels the need requires it, let him do as he desires, he does not sin, let them marry.
- 2 Cor 6:14-18 † Do not be yoked together with unbelievers.
- Eph 5:21 † Submit yourselves to one another in reverence for God.
- Eph 5:22-24 **WIVES;**  
† Submit yourselves to your own husbands, as to the Lord.
- Eph 5:25-33 **HUSBANDS;**  
† Love your wives, just like Christ loved the Church.  
‣ **Christ gave Himself for the Church, in order to sanctify and cleans it by the washing of water by the Word. This was to be able to present it to Himself as a glorious Church, without spot or wrinkle, or any such thing, but that it should be holy and without blemish.**  
† In the same way, men should love their own wives like their own bodies.  
‣ **Whoever loves his wife, loves himself. No one ever hated his own flesh, but nourishes and cherishes it, just like the Lord does the Church. We are members of His body, of His flesh and of His bones.**  
† **For this reason, a man shall leave his father and mother, and shall be joined to his wife, and they two shall be one flesh.**  
† Let every one of you in particular, love his wife just as much as he loves himself.  
† Let the wife see that she respect her husband.
- Col 3:18 **WIVES;**  
† Submit to your own husbands, as is fitting in the Lord.
- Col 3:19 **HUSBANDS;**  
† Love your wives and do not be harsh with them.
- Titus 2:1-6 † Teach the young women  
‣ to be sober,  
‣ to love their own husbands,  
‣ to love their children,  
‣ to be discreet,  
‣ to be chaste,  
‣ to be people who keep at home,

- ✧ To be good,
- ✧ to be obedient to their own husbands,
- So the Word of God will not be blasphemed.
- Heb 13:4 † Keep marriage honorable to all.
- † Keep the marriage bed undefiled.
- Whoremongers and Adulterers WILL BE JUDGED BY GOD.**
- 1 Pet 3:1-6 **WIVES;**
- † Be submissive to your own husbands.
- † Let your adorning be the hidden man of the heart, not outward adorning.
- 1 Pet 3:7 **HUSBANDS;**
- † Live with your wives with intelligence.
- † Treat her with honor and tenderness, as the more fragile vessel, and as equal heirs of the grace of life, so your prayers will not be hindered.

## MERCY { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 9:13 † Go and learn what this means: I desire mercy, not sacrifice. For I have not come to call the righteous, but sinners. to repentance
- Matt 12:7 † **If you had known what these words mean, 'I desire mercy, not sacrifice,' you would not have condemned the innocent.**
- Matt 23:23 † **Woe to you, teachers of the law and Pharisees, you hypocrites! you give a tenth of your Spices -- mint, dill and cummin.**
- But you neglected the more important matters of the law -- justice, mercy, and faithfulness.**
- † You should have practiced the latter, without neglecting the former.
- Mark 5:19 † Go home to your family and tell them how much the Lord has done for you, and how He has had mercy on you.
- Luke 6:36 † Be merciful, as your Father is merciful.
- Luke 10:29-37 **The story of the GOOD SAMARITAN who showed mercy.**
- † Go and do likewise.
- Rom 12:4-8 † If your gift is showing mercy, do it cheerfully.
- Jude 1:22-23 † Be merciful to those who doubt.
- † Save others with fear, pulling them out of the fire, hating even the garment made unclean by the flesh.

## MESSAGE { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 10:7 † Preach that the Kingdom of Heaven is near.
- Gal 1:6-9 † If we or an angel from Heaven or anyone else, should preach any other Gospel than that which we have already preached to you, let him be accursed.
- 1 John 3:11 † This is the message that you have heard from the beginning, that we should love one another.
- Jude 1:3 † Earnestly contend for the faith that was once and for all delivered to the Saints.

## MINISTRY { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 10:7-8 † Preach that the Kingdom of Heaven is at hand.
- † Heal the sick, cast out devils, freely you have received, freely give.
- Acts 6:1-4 † Choose out from among yourselves, seven men of honest report, full of the Holy Spirit and of wisdom, whom we may appoint over this business. And we will give ourselves continually to prayer and to **ministry** of the Word.
- Acts 20:22-38 † Take heed to yourselves and to the flock over which the Holy Spirit has made you overseers.
- † Feed the Church of God which He has purchased with His own blood.
- For I know that after my departure, grievous wolves shall enter in among you, not sparing the flock. Some also of your own selves, shall arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after themselves.**
- † Therefore, watch and remember, that for the space of three years, I did not cease to warn everyone night and day with tears.
- And now, I commend you to God and to the Word of His Grace, which is able to build you up, and give you an inheritance among all them that are sanctified.**
- 1 Cor 4:1-4 † Let men view us as ministers of Christ and stewards of the mysteries of God.

- † Judge nothing before the time, until the Lord comes,  
**The Lord will bring all things to light, revealing every secret of the hearts.**
- Col 3:16-17 † Let the Word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom, teaching, counseling, warning one another, in psalms, hymns, and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord.  
† What ever you do in word or deed, do it all in the Name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God the Father by Him.
- 1 Tim 5:22 † Do not be hasty in laying on of hands.  
† Do not share in another man's sins.  
† Keep yourself pure.
- 2 Tim 4:1-2 † Preach the Word.  
† Be steadfast in season and out of season.  
† Reprove.  
† Rebuke.
- 2 Tim 4:5 † Exhort, with all patience and true doctrine.  
† Be careful at all times.  
† Endure hardships.  
† Do the work of and Evangelist.  
† Fully perform the duties of your ministry.
- 1 Pet 4:7-11 **The end of all things is at hand, therefore;**  
† Be sober.  
† Watch and pray.  
† Have intense love for each other.  
† Exercise hospitality toward one another.  
† Let each of you, minister to one another as good Stewards of the manifold grace of God, exercising the gifts you have received.  
† If anyone speaks, let him speak as one speaking the Words of God.  
† If anyone ministers, let him minister according to the ability God has given to him.
- 1 Pet 5:1-4 **TO THE ELDERS;**  
† Feed the flock of God, willingly and freely.  
† Do not be lords over God's heritage, but be examples.
- Jude 1:3 † Earnestly, contend for the faith that was once and for all delivered to the Saints.
- Jude 1:20-23 **BUT YOU; Building yourselves up in the most holy faith, praying in the Holy Spirit;**  
† Keep yourselves in the love of God.  
**Looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ to bring you to eternal life;**  
† Have compassion on those who doubt.  
† Save others with fear, pulling them out of the fire, hating even the garment made unclean by the flesh.

## MISSIONS { [Return to Index](#) }

- 3 John 1:8 † We ought to receive and support missionaries.

## MURDER { [Return to Index](#) }

Matt 5:21-22

21. "You have heard that it was said to the people long ago, '**Do not murder**, and anyone who murders will be subject to judgment.'  
22. But I tell you that anyone who is **angry** with his brother will be subject to judgment. Again, anyone who says to his brother, 'Raca,' is answerable to the Sanhedrin. But anyone who says, 'You fool!' will be in danger of the fire of hell. (NIV)

Matt 15:18-20

18. But the things that come out of the mouth come from the heart, and these make a man 'unclean.'  
19. For **out of the heart come** evil thoughts, **murder**, adultery, sexual immorality, theft, false testimony, slander.  
20. These are what make a man 'unclean'; but eating with unwashed hands does not make him 'unclean.'" (NIV)

Matt 19:17-19

- † To enter into life; keep the commandments, including, "You shall not murder."

Mark 7:20-23



20. He went on: "What comes out of a man is what makes him `unclean.'
21. For from within, **out of men's hearts, come** evil thoughts, sexual immorality, theft, **murder**, adultery,
22. greed, malice, deceit, lewdness, envy, slander, arrogance and folly.
23. All these evils come from inside and make a man `unclean.'" (NIV)
- Mark 10:17-22 † To inherit eternal life, keep the commandments, including, "You shall not murder."
- Luke 18:18-20 † To inherit eternal life, keep the commandments, including "You shall not murder."
- Rom 1:28-32
28. Furthermore, since they did not think it worthwhile to retain the knowledge of God, he gave them over to a depraved mind, to do what ought not to be done.
29. They have become filled with every kind of wickedness, evil, greed and depravity. They are full of envy, **murder**, strife, deceit and malice. They are gossips,
30. slanderers, God-haters, insolent, arrogant and boastful; they invent ways of doing evil; they disobey their parents;
31. they are senseless, faithless, heartless, ruthless.
32. Although they know God's righteous decree that those who do such things deserve death, they not only continue to do these very things but also approve of those who practice them. (NIV)
- Rom 13:9-10 † Do not commit adultery.
- † **Do not kill.**
- † Do not steal.
- † Do not bear false witness.
- † Do not covet.
- If there is any other commandment, all are summed up in this one saying, namely,**
- † Love your neighbor as yourself.
- Love does no harm to a neighbor, therefore, love is the fulfillment of the law.**
- 1 Tim 1:9-11
9. We also know that law is made not for the righteous but for lawbreakers and rebels, the ungodly and sinful, the unholy and irreligious; for those who kill their fathers or mothers, for **murderers**,
10. for adulterers and perverts, for slave traders and liars and perjurers -- and for whatever else is contrary to the sound doctrine
11. that conforms to the glorious gospel of the blessed God, which he entrusted to me. (NIV)
- James 2:11 † For he who said, "Do not commit adultery," also said, "**Do not murder.**" If you do not commit adultery but do commit murder, you have become a lawbreaker. (NIV)
- 1 Pet 4:15 † Let none of you suffer as a **murderer**, a thief, an evildoer, or as a busybody in other people's matters.
- 1 John 3:12 † Do not be like Cain, who belonged to the evil one and **murdered** his brother.
- 1 John 3:15 † Anyone who hates his brother is a **murderer**, and you know that no murderer has eternal life in him. (NIV)
- Rev 21:8 † But the cowardly, the unbelieving, the vile, the **murderers**, the sexually immoral, those who practice magic arts, the idolaters and all liars -- their place will be in the fiery lake of burning sulfur. This is the second death." (NIV)
- Rev 22:15 † Outside are the dogs, those who practice magic arts, the sexually immoral, the **murderers**, the idolaters and everyone who loves and practices falsehood. (NIV)

## OATHS {[Return to Index](#)}

- Matt 5:33-37 † Do not swear at all.
- James 5:12 † Do not swear at all, neither by Heaven, nor by Earth, nor by anything at all.
- † Let your yes be yes, and your no be no.

## OBEDIENCE {[Return to Index](#)}

- Matt 3:8 † Therefore, bear fruits of repentance.
- Matt 7:21-27 † Obey the commandments of Jesus.
- Matt 17:1-8 † This is My beloved Son, listen to Him.
- Matt 16:24-27 † If anyone would come after Me, let him deny Himself, take up his cross, and follow Me.
- Matt 19:16-30 **If you would enter life,**

- ✚ Keep the commandments.
- If you would be perfect,**
- ✚ Go, sell what you have.
- ✚ Give to the poor *and you will have treasure in Heaven.*
- ✚ Then come and follow Me.
- Matt 23:1-7 ✚ Obey those in offices of leadership.
- Matt 28:18-20 **All power is given to Me, in Heaven and on Earth.**
- ✚ Therefore, go, and teach all nations.
- ✚ Baptizing them in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit.
- ✚ **Teach them to obey all things that I have commanded you.**
- Mark 8:31-9:1 ✚ If anyone would come after Me, let him deny himself, take up his cross, and follow Me.
- Mark 9:2-13 ✚ This is My beloved Son, listen to Him.
- Mark 10:17-31 **To inherit eternal life;**
- ✚ Keep the commandments.
- One thing you lack;**
- ✚ Sell what you have.
- ✚ Give to the poor *And you will have treasure in Heaven.*
- ✚ Then come, take up your cross, and follow Me.
- Luke 3:8 ✚ Therefore, bear fruits worthy of repentance.
- Luke 6:46-49 ✚ Why do you call Me Lord, and do not do the things that I say?
- Luke 9:23-27 ✚ If anyone would come after Me, let him deny himself, take up his cross daily, and follow Me.
- Luke 9:28-36 ✚ This is My beloved Son, listen to Him.
- John 5:1-24 ✚ Sin no more, so nothing worse will come upon you.
- John 8:25-32 **If you live according to My Word, then you are My disciples, and you shall know the truth, and the truth will set you free.**
- John 8:33-59 **If a man keeps My sayings, he will never see death.**
- John 12:20-33 ✚ If anyone would serve Me, let him follow Me.
- John 12:34-50 ✚ Walk while you have the Light.
- ✚ Believe in the Light, that you may be children of Light.
- John 13:17 ✚ If I then being your Lord and Master, have washed your feet, you should also wash one another's feet, following My example.
- John 14:15-25 ✚ If you love Me, keep My commandments.
- John 15:14-17 ✚ **You are My friends, if you do whatever I command you.**
- Rom 6:11-13 ✚ Consider yourselves as dead to sin, but alive to God through Jesus Christ our Lord.
- ✚ Do not allow sin to reign in your mortal body to obey it's lusts.
- ✚ Do not yield the members of your bodies to be used as instruments of unrighteousness to sin.
- ✚ Yield yourselves to God, as those who are alive from the dead, and the members of your bodies, as instruments of righteousness to God.
- Rom 6:19 ✚ Just as you once yielded the members of your bodies to serve uncleanness, from iniquity to iniquity, even so now, yield the members of your bodies to serve righteousness toward holiness.
- Rom 13:1-6 ✚ Let everyone be subject to higher powers.
- Eph 4:1-2 ✚ Live a life worthy of the calling you have received.
- ✚ Endeavoring to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace.
- Eph 5:1 ✚ Follow God like dear children.
- Eph 6:1-3 **CHILDREN;**
- ✚ Obey your parents in the Lord.
- ✚ Honor your father and mother.
- Eph 6:5-8 **SERVANTS;**
- ✚ Obey your earthly masters, with respect, fear, and sincerity of heart, just as you would obey Christ.
- ✚ Obey them as servants of Christ, doing the will of God from your heart, not just to win their favor when they are watching.
- ✚ Serve with good will, doing service as though to the Lord, and not to men.
- ✚ Know that whatever anyone does that is good, he shall receive the same from the Lord, whether he is slave or free.
- Phil 4:9 ✚ Do those things that you have learned, received, heard, and seen in me.
- Col 3:20 **CHILDREN;**
- ✚ Obey your parents in all things, for this is pleasing to the Lord.

Col 3:22

## **SERVANTS;**

1 Tim 5:21

1 Tim 6:14

Titus 2:1-6

- † Obey your masters in all things, in singleness of purpose, with all your heart, fearing God.
- † Observe these things, without partiality, and do nothing out of favoritism.
- † Keep this commandment without spot, unrebukeable, until the appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ.
- † Speak the things that are consistent with sound doctrine.
  - ✧ That Old men be sober, serious, self controlled, sound in the faith, full of love and patience.
  - ✧ That old women be likewise, as is becoming holiness, not false accusers, not given to much wine, but teachers of good things.
    - ◇ That they may teach the young women to be sober, to love their own husbands, and to love their children, to be discreet, chaste, people who keep at home, good, obedient to their own husbands.

### ***So that the Word of God will not be blasphemed.***

- † Exhort young men likewise, to be sober minded.
- Titus 2:9-10 † Exhort **SERVANTS**, To be obedient to their own masters, and to be well pleasing to them in all things, without answering back.
- Titus 3:1 † Remind them to be obedient and submit to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates, to be readily available for every good work.
- Heb 3:7-11 † Do not harden your hearts like they did in the day that they were tempted in the wilderness.
- Heb 12:25 † See to it that you do not refuse Him that speaks.
- Heb 12:28 † Since we are receiving a Kingdom that cannot be moved, let us have grace with which we may serve God in an acceptable manner, with reverence and godly fear.
- James 1:22-25 † Do not merely listen to the Word, and so deceive yourselves, but rather, do what it says.

## **OFFENDED** { [Return to Index](#) }

Matt 5:11

Matt 5:39

Matt 18:15-17

- † "Blessed are you when they revile and persecute you, and say all kinds of evil against you falsely for My sake.
- † Turn the other cheek.

### **When a brother sins against you** - Steps to take

- † Go to the brother and show him his fault.
- † Take witnesses
- † Take it to the Church
- † Treat him as an unbeliever, evangelize him

Mark 11:25

- † "And whenever you stand praying, if you have anything against anyone, forgive him, that your Father in heaven may also forgive you your trespasses.

Luke 6:29

Luke 17:3-4

- † Turn the other cheek.

### **When a brother sins against you**

- † Rebuke him
- † If he repents, forgive him
- † If he says "I repent", forgive him

Rom 12:19

- † Do not avenge yourselves.
- † Back off and give space to wrath.

Rom 16:17-18

1 Cor 6:1-11

- † Note those who cause divisions and offenses, contrary to the doctrine which you learned, and Avoid them.

- † Do not take your brother in the Church to court before the unsaved.
  - ✧ Do you not know that the Saints will judge angels?
  - ✧ Do you not know that the Saints will judge the world?
  - ✧ If the world will be judged by you, are you unworthy to judge in small matters?
  - ✧ If we will judge angels, how much more things pertaining to this life?
  - ✧ Why not accept wrong than to go to court against your brother before unbelievers.
  - ✧ Why not rather let yourself be defrauded?
  - ✧ Instead you do wrong and defraud your brother.
  - ✧ Do you not know that the unrighteous will not inherit the Kingdom of God.
- † Do not be deceived, fornicators, idolaters, adulterers, homosexuals, sodomites, thieves, covetous, drunkards, revilers, and extortioners will not inherit the Kingdom of God.
  - ✧ Such were some of you, but you were washed, sanctified, justified in the Name of the Lord Jesus by the power of the Spirit of our God.

1 Cor 6:18

- † Flee sexual immorality. Every sin that a man does is outside the body, but he who commits sexual immorality sins against his own body.

Col 3:13

- † Bear with one another, and forgive one another, if anyone has a complaint against another; even as Christ forgave you, so you also must do.

- 1 Thes 5:15      † Do not return evil for evil.  
                      † Always pursue what is good both for yourselves and for all.
- 1 Tim 5:19      † Do not receive an accusation against an elder except from two or three witnesses.
- Heb 12:3        † Consider Him who endured such hostility from sinners against Himself, lest you become weary and discouraged in your souls.
- 1 Pet 2:12      † Conduct yourself so honorably among the Gentiles, that when they speak against you as evildoers, they may, by your good works which they observe, glorify God in the day of visitation.
- 3 John 1:9-10
9. I wrote to the church, but Diotrephes, who loves to have the preeminence among them, does not receive us.  
 10. Therefore, if I come, I will call to mind his deeds which he does, prating against us with malicious words. And not content with that, he himself does not receive the brethren, and forbids those who wish to, putting them out of the church.
- Jude 1:9
9. Yet Michael the archangel, in contending with the devil, when he disputed about the body of Moses, dared not bring against him a reviling accusation, but said, "The Lord rebuke you!"

## OFFENDER { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 5:23-24    † "Therefore if you bring your gift to the altar, and there remember that your brother has something against you, go and be reconciled with him before you offer your gift.
- Luke 12:57      † Settle out of court
- Rom 16:17-18    † Note those who cause divisions and offenses, contrary to the doctrine which you learned, and Avoid them.
- 1 Cor 5:1-13     **Sexual immorality, a man has his father's wife, and the church is proud of their tolerance.**  
                      † Deliver such a one to Satan for the destruction of the flesh, that his spirit may be saved in the Day of the Lord Jesus.  
                          ✧ A little leaven leavens the whole lump.  
                      † Purge out the old leaven.  
                      † I wrote to you in my epistle not to keep company with sexually immoral people who call themselves brothers in the Lord.  
                      † Do not even eat with such a person.  
                      † You are to judge those who are in the Church, not those who are outside.  
                          ✧ God will judge those who are outside.  
                      † Put away from yourselves that wicked person.
- 1 Cor 8:12      † But when you thus sin against the brethren, and wound their weak conscience, you sin against Christ.
- 2 Cor 2:5-11    † If anyone has caused grief, he has not grieved me, but all of you to some extent.  
                          ✧ The punishment inflicted by the majority is sufficient.  
                      † After punishment, forgive and comfort, lest he become overwhelmed.  
                          ✧ Lest Satan should take advantage of us, for we are not ignorant of his devices.  
                          ✧ I wrote to see if you are obedient in all things.

## OFFERINGS { [Return to Index](#) }

- 1 Cor 16:1-4    **NOW CONCERNING COLLECTION FOR THE SAINTS IN JERUSALEM;**  
                      † Do as I commanded the Galatian churches:  
                          ✧ On the first day of the week, let each one of you set aside as God has prospered you,  
**So there will be no collection needed when I come. Then when I arrive, I will send, whoever you approve by your letters, to Jerusalem with your gifts. If I am able to go also, they will go with me.**
- 2 Cor 8:1-15    **CONCERNING PLEDGES TO SEND RELIEF TO SAINTS IN JERUSALEM.**  
                      † As you abound in everything - in faith, in speech, in knowledge, in all diligence, and in your love for us - see that you abound in this grace also.  
**In this I give my advice:**  
                      † It is to your advantage not only to be doing what you began and were desiring to do a year ago, but now you must complete the doing of it; that as there was a readiness to desire it, so there also may be a completion out of what you have. **If there is first a willing mind, it is accepted according to what one has, and not according to what he does not have.**
- 2 Cor 8:24      **CONCERNING PLEDGES TO SEND RELIEF TO SAINTS IN JERUSALEM.**  
                      † Show these men I am sending with Titus and the churches, the proof of your love and our boasting on your behalf.
- 2 Cor 9:7        **CONCERNING PLEDGES TO SEND RELIEF TO SAINTS IN JERUSALEM.**

- † Everyone should give what he has decided in his heart to give, not reluctantly or under compulsion, for God loves a cheerful giver.
- Phil 4:3 † I urge you also, true companion, help these women who labored with me in the gospel, with Clement and the rest of my fellow workers, whose names are in the Book of Life.
- 1 Thes 5:14 † Warn those who are unruly.
- † Comfort the timid and faint hearted.
- † Help the weak
- † Be patient toward all men.
- 1 Tim 5:1-16 † Give respect and aid to those widows who are really in need.
- † If any widow has children or family, let them learn to show pity at home first, and to repay their parents.
- Heb 12:12-13 † Therefore, strengthen the hands that hang down and the feeble knees, and make straight paths for your feet, so that what is lame may not be dislocated, but rather be healed.
- James 1:27 **Pure and undefiled religion before God the Father is this:**
- † To visit the orphans and widows in their trouble, and to keep oneself unspotted from the world.

## OLD MEN { [Return to Index](#) }

- 1 Tim 5:1 † Do not rebuke an older man harshly, but exhort him as a father.
- Titus 2:1-6 † Speak things that are consistent with sound doctrine,
- † That older men be sober, serious, self controlled, sound in the faith, full of love and patience.

## OLD WOMEN { [Return to Index](#) }

- 1 Tim 5:2 † Treat older women as mothers.
- Titus 2:1-6 † Teach older women likewise to be, sober, serious, self controlled, sound in the faith, full of love and patience, as is becoming holiness, not false accusers, not given to much wine, but teachers of good things.
- ✧ That they may teach the young women to be sober, to love their husbands, to love their children, to be discreet, chaste, people who keep at home, good, obedient to their own husbands, **so that the Word of God will not be blasphemed.**

## PARTIALITY { [Return to Index](#) }

- Eph 6:9 † You **masters**, do the same things to them, avoid threatening, knowing that your master is in Heaven, and with Him there is no respect of persons.
- 1 Tim 5:21 † Observe these things without partiality, and do nothing out of favoritism.
- James 2:1-11 † Do not hold the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ as showing partiality or favoritism.

## PATIENCE { [Return to Index](#) }

- Luke 21:19 † In your patience, possess your souls.
- Rom 12:19 † Do not avenge yourselves, but rather, back off and give space to wrath, giving it over to God.
- ✧ **It is written, `Vengeance is Mine, I will repay, says The Lord.'**
- Rom 12:21 † Do not be overcome by evil,
- † but overcome evil with good.
- Col 1:9-12 **We pray that you might be;**
- † Filled with the Knowledge of His Will in all wisdom and spiritual understanding.
- † Walk worthy of the Lord to be pleasing to Him, by being fruitful in every good work.
- † Increasing in the Knowledge of God.
- † Strengthened in all might, according to His glorious power.
- † To all patience and endurance, with joyfulness.
- † Giving thanks to the Father.
- Col 3:12-14 † Put on compassion, kindness, humbleness, meekness, patience, bearing with one another.
- † Above all, put on love, which is the bond of perfect unity.
- 1 Thes 5:14 † Warn those who are unruly.
- † Comfort the timid and faint hearted.
- † Help the weak.
- † Be patient toward all men.
- 2 Thes 3:13 † Do not become weary of doing good.

- 2 Tim 2:23-26 † Avoid foolish and ignorant questions, because they produce quarrels, and the servant of the Lord, must not quarrel but be gentle toward all people, able to teach, and patient.  
† Instruct the opponents with gentleness, in the hope that God will give them a repentant heart to acknowledge the truth, that they may repent.
- 2 Tim 4:1-2 † Preach the Word,  
† Be steadfast in season and out of season.  
† Reprove.  
† Rebuke.  
† Exhort.  
**With all patience and true doctrine.**
- 1 Tim 4:5 † Be careful at all times.  
† Endure hardships.  
† Do the work of an Evangelist.  
† Fully perform the duties of your ministry.
- James 1:2-4 † Count it all joy, when you fall into various trials.  
† Know that the trial of your faith builds patience.  
† Let patience fulfill its perfect work in your lives so you may become perfect and complete, lacking nothing.
- James 1:19-20 † Let everyone be quick to listen, slow to speak, and slow to wrath.
- James 5:7-8 † Brethren, be patient, waiting until the coming of the Lord.  
† Be patient, strengthen your hearts, for the coming of the Lord is drawing near.
- James 5:10 † Take the prophets who spoke in the Name of the Lord as an example of patience in the face of suffering.

## PEACE {[Return to Index](#)}

- Matt 10:34 † Do not think that I came to bring peace on earth.
- Mark 9:49-50 † Have salt in yourselves, and have peace with one another.
- Luke 6:29 † Turn the other cheek.  
† Do not refuse your coat from him who took your cloak.
- Rom 12:18 † As much as you are able, live peaceably with all men.
- Rom 12:19 † Do not avenge yourselves, but rather, back off and give space to wrath, giving it over to God.  
**It is written, 'Vengeance is Mine, I will repay, says the Lord.'**
- Rom 14:19 † Practice things that make for peace, things that may edify another.
- 1 Cor 7:12-16 † If a believer has a wife who does not believe, and she is **content** to live with him, do not let him put her away.  
† If a believing woman has a husband who does not believe, and he is **content** to live with her, do not let her leave him.  
† If the unbeliever is not **content**, let him or her leave, the brother or sister is not under bondage in such cases. **But God has called us to peace.**  
Who knows if the wife will save her husband, or if the husband will save his wife?
- 2 Cor 13:11 † Be perfect.  
† Be of good cheer, comforted, encouraged.  
† Be in agreement.  
† Live in peace.
- Eph 4:1-16 † Live a life worthy of the calling you have received.  
† Endeavor to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace.
- Col 3:12-14 † Put on, compassion, kindness, humbleness, meekness, patience, bearing with one another, and forgiving one another, and above all, put on love which is the bond of perfect peace.
- Col 3:15 † Let the peace of God rule in your hearts, and be thankful.
- 1 Thes 4:11 † Try to be quiet, do your own business, and work with your own hands as we commanded you.
- 1 Thes 5:12-13 † Acknowledge and respect those who labor among you, and are over you in the Lord, and admonish you, hold them in very high esteem in love for the sake of their work.  
† Be at peace among yourselves.
- 2 Tim 2:22 † Flee away from youthful lusts.  
† Follow righteousness, faith, love, and peace, along with those who call on the Lord out of a pure heart.
- Heb 12:14 † Follow after peace with all men, and after holiness.

- 1 Pet 3:10-11 **Whoever desires to experience a good life and see good days;**  
 † Let him keep his tongue from evil and his lips from deceit.  
 † Let him shun evil and do good.  
 † Let him seek peace and pursue it.
- 2 Pet 3:14 † Make every effort, so He will find you living in peace, without spot, and blameless.

## PERFECT { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 5:43-48 † Be perfect, like your Heavenly Father is perfect.
- Matt 19:16-30 **IF YOU WOULD ENTER LIFE;**  
 † Keep the commandments.  
**If you would be perfect;**  
 † Sell what you have.  
 † Give to the poor. ***And you will have treasure in Heaven.***  
 † Then come, follow Me.
- 2 Cor 7:1 † Let us cleanse ourselves from everything that contaminates body and spirit.  
 † Let us strive for perfect holiness out of reverence for God.
- 2 Cor 13:11 † Be perfect.  
 † Be of good cheer, comforted, encouraged.  
 † Be in agreement.  
 † Live in peace.
- Phil 3:13-15 † Let us, as many as are perfect be thus minded.
- Heb 6:1-3 **Leaving the elementary first principles of the doctrine of Christ;**  
 † Let us go on to perfection and spiritual maturity.  
 † Let us not limit ourselves to only laying the foundational teachings of:  
   ✧ Repentance from dead works.  
   ✧ Faith toward God.  
   ✧ Baptisms.  
   ✧ Laying on of hands.  
   ✧ Resurrection of the dead.  
   ✧ And eternal judgment.  
 This we will do if God permits.
- James 1:2-4 † Count it all joy, when you fall into various trials.  
 † Know that the trial of your faith builds patience.  
 † Let patience fulfill its perfect work in your lives so you may become perfect and complete, lacking nothing.

## PERSECUTION { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 10:17-31 † Beware of men, for they will betray and persecute you.  
 † When they deliver you to the authorities, don't plan ahead what to say, but allow the Holy Spirit to speak through you.  
 † When they persecute you in this city, flee to another.  
 † Do not fear them, because there is no secret that will not be made known.  
 † Do not fear those who can do nothing more than to kill the body, but fear Him Who is able to destroy both body and soul in Hell.
- Matt 10:34-39 † Do not think that I came to bring peace on earth. I did not come to bring peace, but a sword.
- Matt 24:1-27 † Take heed that no one deceives you. ***(Great Tribulation warning of persecution).***  
**When you see the Abomination of Desolation, spoken by Daniel the prophet, standing in the Holy Place,**  
 † Whoever reads, let him understand.  
 † Then let those who are in Judea, flee to the mountains.  
 † Let those who is on the housetop not come down to take anything out of his house.  
 † Let him who is in the field not go back to get his cloths.  
 † Pray that your flight may not be in winter or on the Sabbath.  
 † See, I have told you beforehand.  
 † Therefore, if they say to you, 'Look,' He is here or there, do not believe it.
- Mark 13:1-23 † Take heed that no one deceives you.



† Beware of persecution.

**When they arrest you and deliver you up;**

† Do not worry beforehand or premeditate on what you will say.

† But whatever is given you in that hour, speak that; for it is not you who speak, but the Holy Spirit.

**When you see the Abomination of Desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing where it ought not,**

† Let the one who reads, understand.

† Then let those who are in Judea flee to the mountains.

† Let him who is on the housetop not come down into the house, nor enter to take anything out of his house.

† Let him who is in the field not go back to get his garment.

† Pray that your flight may not be in winter.

† Then if anyone says to you, 'Look, here is the Christ, or He is there, do not believe it.

† Take heed, see, I have told you all things beforehand.

Luke 12:11-12 † When they bring you to the Synagogues, magistrates, and authorities, do not worry about what you should answer, or what you should say. For the Holy Spirit will teach you in that very hour, what you ought to say.

Luke 21:5-24 † Take heed that you not be deceived. (**Great Tribulation warning of persecution**).

† Many will come in My Name and say, 'I am He,' and 'The time has drawn near. Therefore, do not go after them.

† Therefore, settle it in your hearts, not to meditate beforehand on what you will answer. For I will give you a mouth and wisdom that all your adversaries will not be able to contradict or resist.

† In your patience, possess your souls.

† When you see Jerusalem surrounded by armies, then know that its desolation is near.

† Then let those in Judea flee to the mountains,.

† Let those who are in the midst of her depart.

† Let not those who are in the country enter her.

Rom 12:14 † Bless those who persecute you.

† Bless and do not curse.

Rom 12:19 † Do not avenge yourselves, but rather, back off and give space to wrath, giving it over to God.

**It is written, 'Vengeance is Mine, I will repay, says the Lord.'**

2 Tim 1:8 † Do not be ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, or of me His prisoner.

† Be a partner in the afflictions of the Gospel according to the power of God.

2 Tim 2:3-4 † Endure hardship like a good soldier of Jesus Christ.

2 Tim 4:5 † Endure hardship.

James 5:10 † Take the prophets who spoke in the Name of the Lord, as an example of patience in the face of suffering.

1 Pet 4:1-6 † Since Christ has suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves with the same mind, determined not to follow the desires of the flesh, but the Will of God.

1 Pet 4:12-14 † Do not think it strange when fiery trials come upon you, but rejoice because you are partakers of Christ's suffering.

1 Pet 4:15 † If you suffer, it should not be as a murderer, thief, evildoer, or meddler.

1 Pet 4:16-18 † If anyone suffers as a Christian, let him not be ashamed,

† But let him glorify God.

1 Pet 4:19 † Let those who suffer according to the Will of God, commit the keeping of their souls to God by doing good, as toward a faithful Creator.

1 John 3:16 † Because He laid down His life for us, we should lay down our lives for the brethren.

Rev 2:8-11 † Do not fear the things you are to suffer.

† Be faithful to the death.

## **POOR** { [Return to Index](#) }

Rom 12:13 † Provide for the needs of the Saints.

Eph 4:28 † Let those who have stolen, steal no more.

† But let them work with their own hands, doing something useful, so they will have something to share with those in need.

1 Tim 6:17-19 † Charge those who are rich in this world;

† Not to be proud or to trust in uncertain riches, but to trust in the living God.



✚ To do good, that they may be rich in good works, ready to share generously with the needy.  
**Laying up in store for themselves, good foundation toward the time to come, that they may take hold of eternal life.**

James 1:27 **Pure undefiled religion before God is this;**

- ✚ Take care of the fatherless and widows in their distress.
- ✚ Keep yourself from being defiled by the world.

## **PRAISE** { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 5:16 ✚ Let your light shine before men, that they may see your good works, and praise your Father in Heaven.
- Rom 15:7 ✚ Accept one another, then just as Christ accepted you, in order to bring praise to God.
- Rom 15:11 ✚ You Gentiles, rejoice with God's people.  
✚ All you Gentiles, praise the Lord.  
✚ Let all the people, praise Him.
- 1 Cor 10:31 ✚ Whether you eat or drink, or whatever you do, do it all for the glory of God.
- Heb 13:15 ✚ Continually offer the sacrifice of praise to God, the fruit of our lips.
- James 5:13 ✚ If any of you are afflicted, let him pray.  
✚ If any of you are happy, let him sing praises.
- 1 Pet 2:12 ✚ Live good lives among the Gentiles, so those who speak against you, will see your good works and glorify God in the day of visitation.
- 1 Pet 4:7-11 **The end of all things is at hand, therefore**  
✚ Be sober.  
✚ Watch and pray.  
✚ Have intense love for each other.  
✚ Exercise hospitality toward one another without grumbling.  
✚ Let each of you minister to one another as good stewards of the manifold grace of God, exercising the gifts you have received.  
✚ If anyone speaks, let him speak as one speaking the Words of God.  
✚ If anyone ministers, let him minister according to the ability God has given to him.  
**That in all things, God may be glorified in Jesus Christ.**
- 1 Pet 4:16 ✚ If anyone suffers as a Christian, let him not be ashamed, but let him glorify God.
- Rev 14:7 ✚ Fear God, and give Him glory.
- Rev 19:5 **Then a voice came from the throne, saying;**  
✚ Praise our God, all you His servants, you who fear Him, both small and great.
- Rev 19:7 ✚ Let us rejoice and be glad, and give Him glory.

## **PRAYER** { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 5:42-48 ✚ Pray for those who persecute you.
- Matt 6:5-8 ✚ When you pray, do not be like the hypocrites, who pray to be seen by men.  
✚ When you pray, go into your room, and when you have shut your door, pray to your Father Who is in secret.  
✚ When you pray, do not use vain repetition, like the heathen do.  
✚ Therefore, do not be like them.
- Matt 6:9-13 ✚ Pray in this manner;  
✧ Our Father Who is in Heaven.  
✧ Hallowed be Your Name.  
✧ Your Kingdom come.  
✧ Your Will be done, on earth as it is in Heaven.  
✧ Give us this day, our daily bread.  
✧ Forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors.  
✧ Do not lead us into temptation.  
✧ Deliver us from evil (sin).  
✧ For Yours is the Kingdom, and the Power, and the Glory, forever. Amen.
- Matt 9:35-38 ✚ Pray that the Lord of the harvest will send laborers into His harvest.
- Matt 24:15-22 ✚ Pray that your flight may not be in winter or on the Sabbath.
- Matt 26:41 ✚ Watch and pray, lest you enter into temptation.

Mark 13:14-20	✚ Pray that your flight may not be in winter.
Mark 13:33-36	✚ Take heed, watch and pray.
Mark 14:32-41	✚ Watch and pray, lest you enter into temptation.
Luke 6:28	✚ Bless those who curse you.
	✚ Pray for those who spitefully use you.
Luke 10:2	✚ Pray the Lord of the harvest to send laborers into His harvest.
Luke 11:1-4	✚ When you pray, say;
	✧ Our Father in Heaven.
	✧ Hallowed be Your Name.
	✧ Your Kingdom come.
	✧ Your Will be done on earth, as it is in Heaven.
	✧ Give us this day our daily bread.
	✧ Forgive us our sins, as we also forgive everyone who is indebted to us.
	✧ Do not lead us into temptation,
	✧ Deliver us from evil.
Luke 21:36	✚ Watch and pray that you may be counted worthy to escape all these things that will come to pass, and to stand before the Son of Man.
Luke 22:39-46	✚ Pray that you may not enter into temptation.
	✚ Rise and pray, lest you enter into temptation.
John 16:23-24	✚ Ask, and you shall receive.
John 18:19-23	✚ Ask those who have heard Me what I said to them.
Acts 8:5-25	✚ Repent of this your wickedness, and pray to God, that perhaps the thoughts of your heart may be forgiven.
Rom 12:12	✚ Rejoice in hope.
	✚ Be patient in tribulation.
	✚ Remain steadfast in prayer.
1 Cor 7:1-5	✚ Let the husband and wife meet the sexual needs of the other.
	✚ Do not deprive each other of your marital rights, except by mutual consent, and for a specific time, <b><u>that you may devote yourselves to prayer and fasting.</u></b>
	✚ Then come together again, so that Satan will not tempt you because of your lack of self control.
1 Cor 14:13	✚ Let him who speaks in a tongue, pray that he may interpret.
Eph 6:18	✚ Pray always with all prayer and supplication, in the Spirit, watching with all perseverance and requests for all the Saints.
Eph 6:19-20	✚ Pray also for me, that messages may be given to me, that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of the gospel for which I am an ambassador in chains, that I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak.
Phil 4:6	✚ Do not be anxious about anything,
	✚ But in everything, by prayer and humble entreaty, with thanksgiving, let your request be made known to God.
Col 4:2	✚ Continue earnestly in prayer, and keep vigilant watch with thanksgiving.
Col 4:3-4	✚ Pray also for us, that God will open a door for our ministry, that we may proclaim the mystery of Christ.
	✚ Pray that I may proclaim it clearly, as I should.
1 Thes 5:17	✚ Pray without ceasing.
1 Thes 5:25	✚ Brothers, pray for us.
2 Thes 3:1	✚ Pray for us, that the Word of the Lord may spread rapidly, and be honored.
2 Thes 3:2	✚ Pray that we may be delivered from wicked and evil men, for not everyone has faith.
1 Tim 2:1-2	✚ Make requests, prayers, intercessions, and thanksgiving, for all men, including kings and all who are in authority.
1 Tim 2:8	✚ Pray everywhere, lifting up holy hands, without wrath or doubt.
Heb 4:14-16	✚ Let us therefore, come boldly to the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy and find grace in time of need.
Heb 13:18-19	✚ Pray for us. We have a clear conscience and desire to live honorably in every way.
	✚ Better yet, pray that I may be restored to you.
James 1:5-8	✚ If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, Who gives to all men liberally, and does not criticize.
	✚ But ask in faith without doubt.
James 5:13	✚ If any of you are afflicted, let him pray.

James 5:14-15 **If any of you are sick, let him call the elders of the Church.**

✠ Let them pray over him, anointing him with oil in the Name of the Lord.

**The prayer of faith will heal the sick, and the Lord will restore him.**

**If he has committed sins, he will be forgiven.**

James 5:16 ✠ Confess your faults to one another.

✠ Pray for one another, that you may be healed.

✠ The effectual and fervent prayer of a righteous man avails much.

1 Pet 4:7-11 ✠ Watch and pray.

1 John 5:16 ✠ If anyone sees his brother sin a sin that is not to death, he shall ask, and God will give him life.

✠ Do not pray for the sin to death.

Jude 1:20 ✠ But you dear friends, build yourselves up in the most holy faith, and pray in the Holy Spirit.

## **PREACH** {[Return to Index](#)}

Matt 10:5-42 ✠ **Instructions to the twelve as they were sent out. to preach and heal.**

✠ Preach that the Kingdom of Heaven is near.

Matt 23:1-3 ✠ Obey those in positions of leadership, but

✠ Do not do what they do, for they do not do what they preach.

Mark 1:38 ✠ Let us go to the next towns, that I may preach there also, because for this purpose I have come forth.

Mark 16:15-18 ✠ Go into all the world, and preach the Gospel to every creature.

**Whoever believes and is baptized will be saved, but he who does not believe will be condemned.**

Luke 9:1-5 ***Jesus sent the twelve out to preach the Kingdom of God and to heal the sick.***

Luke 9:57-62 ✠ Let the dead bury the dead, but you, go and preach the Kingdom of God.

Acts 10:34-43 ✠ He commanded us to preach to the people, and to testify that it is He Who was ordained by God to be judge of the living and the dead.

1 Cor 9:4-14 ✠ The Lord has commanded that those who preach the Gospel, should receive their living from the Gospel.

Gal 1:6-9 ✠ If we or an angel from Heaven, should preach any other gospel than the one we have preached to you, Let him be accursed.

2 Tim 4:1-2 ✠ Preach the Word.

✠ Be steadfast in season and out of season.

✠ Reprove.

✠ Rebuke.

✠ Exhort.

**With all patience and true doctrine.**

## **PRIDE** {[Return to Index](#)}

Rom 12:16 ✠ Maintain unity of thought, living in harmony with one another.

✠ Do not seek exalted recognition, but respect people in lowly positions.

✠ Do not be conceited with pride and self esteem.

Gal 6:4 ✠ Let each one examine his own work, then he will have cause for rejoicing in himself and not in another. For each shall bear his own load.

1 Tim 3:1-7 ✠ A bishop must not be a novice, lest being puffed up with pride, he may fall into the same condemnation as the devil.

1 Tim 6:17-19 **Charge those who are rich in this world;**

✠ Not to be proud, or trust in uncertain riches, but to trust in the living God.

✠ To do good, that they may be rich in good works, ready to share generously with the needy.

✠ Laying up in store for themselves a good foundation for the time to come, that they may take hold of eternal life.

2 Tim 3:1-9 ***In the last days, perilous times shall come: For men will be lovers of themselves, lovers of money, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, unloving, unforgiving, slanderers, without self control, brutal, despisers of good, traitors, headstrong, haughty, lovers of pleasure rather than lovers of God, having a form of godliness but denying its power.***

✠ Turn away from such people.

James 1:9 ✠ Let the brother of lowly estate, glory in his exalted position in Christ.

- James 1:10 † Let the rich man rejoice that he is made humble in Christ.
- James 3:14-18 † Do not be proud and lie against the truth if you have bitter envy and strife in your hearts.
- 1 John 2:15-16 † Do not love the world or the things that are in the world.
- ✧ Lust of the flesh.
  - ✧ Lust of the eye.
  - ✧ Pride of life.

## PRIORITIES [{Return to Index}](#)

- Matt 5:27-30 † If your eye or hand cause you to sin, cut it off and cast it far from you.
- ✧ **It is better for one of your members to perish, than for your whole body to be cast into Hell.**
- Matt 5:43-48 † Be perfect, like your Heavenly Father Who is perfect.
- Matt 6:19-24 † Lay up your treasures in Heaven, not on earth.
- Matt 6:25-34 † Do not be anxious,
- † Seek first the Kingdom of God and His Righteousness.
- Matt 7:13-14 † Enter in by the narrow gate.
- Matt 10:28-31 † Fear God not man.
- Matt 15:1-9 † Keep the commandments of God over the traditions of men.
- Matt 16:24-27 † If anyone wishes to come after Me, let him deny himself, take up his cross, and follow Me.
- Matt 19:16-30 † If you would enter life, keep the commandments.
- † If you would be perfect, sell what you have, give to the poor, and you will have treasure in Heaven, then come and follow Me.
- Matt 20:20-28 † Whoever would be great among you, let him be your servant.
- Matt 22:34-40 **Greatest commandments in the law;**
- † Love God with all your heart, soul, and mind.
  - † Love your neighbor as yourself.
- Matt 23:8-12 † Do not be called; Rabbi, Father, Master.
- † Whoever desires to be great among you, let him be your servant.
  - † Wear no exalted title.
- Mark 7:1-13 † Keep the commandments of God over the traditions of men.
- Mark 8:31-9:1 † If anyone would come after Me, let him deny himself, take up his cross, and follow Me.
- Mark 9:33-37 † If anyone wants to be first, let him be last of all and servant of all.
- Mark 9:42-48 † If your hand, foot, or eye causes you to sin, cut it off and cast it far from you.
- It is better to enter life maimed, than having all your body parts to be cast into Hell, where their worm does not die, and the fire is not quenched.**
- Mark 10:17-31 **To inherit eternal life;**
- † Keep the commandments.
- What you still lack;**
- † Sell what you have, give to the poor, and you will have treasure in Heaven.
  - † Then come and follow Me.
- Mark 10:35-45 † Whoever wants to be greatest among you must be servant of all.
- Mark 12:28-34 **Greatest commandments of the law;**
- † Love God with all your heart, soul, mind and strength.
  - † Love your neighbor as yourself.
- Luke 9:23-27 † If anyone wants to come after Me, let him deny himself, take up his cross daily, and follow Me.
- Luke 9:46-48 **Whoever is least among you will be great.**
- Luke 9:57-62 † Let the dead bury the dead, but you, go and preach the Kingdom of God.
- Luke 10:19-20 † Do not rejoice that spirits are subject to you, but rejoice that your names are written in Heaven.
- Luke 10:25-28 **To inherit eternal life;**
- † Love God with all your heart, soul, strength and mind.
  - † Love your neighbor as yourself.
- Luke 11:33-36 † Take heed that the light in you is not darkness.
- (Make sure that your understanding of scripture is from God and not from Satan or men).*
- Luke 12:4-5 † Fear God, not man.
- Luke 12:22-31 † Do not be anxious about things of this life.
- † Seek first the Kingdom of God and His righteousness.
- Luke 13:24-30 † Make every effort to enter through the narrow door.

- Luke 18:18-27 **To inherit eternal life;**  
† Keep the commandments.  
**One thing you lack;**  
† Sell what you have, give to the poor, and you will have treasure in Heaven.  
† Then come and follow Me.
- Luke 21:34-35 † Beware lest you be drawn away by the distraction of the ways of the world.
- John 6:1-29 † Do not work for food that perishes, but for the food that endures to eternal life.
- John 12:20-33 † If anyone would serve Me, let him follow Me.
- Acts 20:22-38 † Take heed to yourselves and to the flock over which the Holy Spirit has made you overseers.  
† Feed the Church of God which He has purchased with His Own blood.  
✧ ***For I know that after my departure, grievous wolves shall enter in among you, not sparing the flock. Some also of your own selves shall arise speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after themselves.***  
† Therefore, watch, and remember that for the space of three years I did not cease to warn everyone night and day with tears.
- Rom 6:11-13 † Consider yourselves as dead to sin, but alive to God through Christ Jesus our Lord.  
† Do not allow sin to reign in your mortal body to cause you to obey its lusts.  
† Do not yield the members of your bodies to be used as instruments of unrighteousness to sin.  
† Yield yourselves to God, as those who are alive from the dead, and the members of your bodies as instruments of righteousness to God.
- Rom 6:19 † Just as you once yielded the members of your bodies to serve uncleanness from iniquity to iniquity, even so now, yield the members of your bodies to serve righteousness toward holiness.
- Rom 12:1 † Present your body as a living sacrifice, holy, and acceptable to God.
- Rom 12:2 † Do not be conformed to this world, but be transformed by the renewing of your mind.
- Rom 12:1-21 † Since we all have differing gifts, let us exercise those gifts according to the proportion of faith God has given each of us.
- Rom 12:9 † Let love be without pretense.  
† Abhor that which is evil.  
† Hold fast to that which is good.
- Rom 12:17 † Do not return evil for evil.  
† Do things that are honest and right in the sight of all men.
- Rom 12:18 † As much as you are able, live peaceably with all men.
- Rom 13:11-14 † Recognize your time.  
† Awake out of your sleep, for your salvation is nearer now than when you first believed.  
**The night is nearly passed, the day is at hand.**  
† Therefore, put away the works of darkness, and put on the armor of light.  
† Practice honesty, as in the day.  
† Do not engage in rioting or drunkenness.  
† Do not engage in sexual immorality or sensuality.  
† Do not engage in quarreling or jealousy.  
† Put on the Lord Jesus Christ.  
† Do not make provision for the desires of the flesh.  
† Do not fulfill the desires of the flesh.
- Rom 14:13-23 † Do not judge one another.  
† Do not put a stumbling block or an occasion to fall in your brother's way.  
† Do not grieve or destroy your brother for whom Christ died, with your freedom in Christ.  
† Do not allow what seems good to you be considered as evil by someone else.  
† Do things that make for peace, things that may edify another  
† Do not destroy the work of God for the sake of your freedom.  
† If your faith gives you freedom, keep it to yourself and practice it before God alone.
- Rom 15:2 † Let each of us make every effort to please our neighbor for his good and edification.
- Rom 16:17-18 † Beware of those who cause divisions and offenses in opposition to the doctrine which you have been taught, and avoid them.
- 1 Cor 1:10 † Be in agreement in what you say so there will be no divisions among you.  
† Be perfectly united in the same mind and the same judgment.
- 1 Cor 3:9-15 † Let everyone take heed how he builds, for other foundation can no man lay than that which is laid, which is Jesus Christ.

- 1 Cor 7:15-16 † If the unbeliever is **not content** with the believing spouse, let him or her depart.  
**The brother or sister is not under bondage in such cases, but God has called us to peace.**
- 1 Cor 14:12 † Since you are eager to have spiritual gifts, try to excel in gifts that build up the Church.
- 1 Cor 15:58 † Be steadfast, immovable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, for you know that your labor is not in vain in the Lord.
- Gal 1:6-9 † If we or an angel from Heaven or anyone else should preach to you any other Gospel than that which we have already preached to you, let him be accursed.
- Gal 5:1 † Stand fast in the liberty with which Christ has made us free, and do not be again entangled with the yoke of bondage.
- Gal 5:13-15 † You were called to be free, but do not use your freedom to indulge the lusts of the flesh.  
† Serve one another in love.  
† All the law is fulfilled in one word, love your neighbor as yourself.
- Gal 5:16 † Live in the Spirit and you will not fulfill the lusts of the flesh.
- Eph 4:1-16 † Live a life worthy of the calling you have received.  
† Endeavor to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace.
- Eph 4:17 † Live no longer as other Gentiles do, in the vanity of their minds.
- Eph 4:22 † Put away your former way of living, the old man that is corrupt according to the deceitfulness of lust.
- Eph 4:23 † Be renewed in the spirit of your mind.
- Eph 4:27 † Do not give the devil an opportunity.
- Eph 4:30 † Do not grieve the Holy Spirit of God.
- Eph 5:1 † Follow God like dear children.
- Eph 5:8-9 † Live like children of light.
- Eph 5:15-16 † See to it that you live circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, redeeming the time.
- Phil 1:27 † Let your lives be such as is in keeping with the Gospel of Christ.
- Phil 4:1 † Stand fast in the Lord.
- Phil 4:8 † Whatever things are true, honest, just, pure, lovely, and of good report, if there is any virtue and praise, think on these things.
- Col 2:6-7 † As you have received Christ Jesus as Lord, so walk in Him.  
† Rooted and established in the faith as you have been taught.  
† Abounding with thanksgiving.
- Col 2:8 † Beware lest anyone spoil you through vain philosophy and deceit, according to the traditions of men, and according to the principles of the world, instead of following Christ.
- Col 3:1 † If you have been risen with Christ, seek the things that are above, where Christ is sitting on the right hand of God.
- Col 3:2 † Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth.
- Col 3:17 † What ever you do in word or deed, do it all in the Name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God the Father by Him.
- Col 4:2 † Devote yourselves to prayer, and watch in prayer, with thanksgiving.
- Col 4:5 † Walk in wisdom toward those outside of Christ, redeeming the time.
- 1 Thes 2:11-12 † We charge every one of you, to walk worthy of God.
- 1 Thes 4:1 † We urge you to abound more and more in the walk, to please God as you learned from us.
- 1 Thes 5:22 † Avoid all appearance of evil.
- 2 Thes 2:15 † Stand firm, and hold onto the traditions that you have been taught, by word or by our epistle.
- 1 Tim 1:3-4 † Charge some not to teach any other doctrine, nor to listen to fables and endless genealogies that stir up questions, instead of godly edification in the faith.
- 1 Tim 1:5 † The goal of the commandment is love out of a pure heart, and a clear conscience of sincere faith.
- 1 Tim 4:7-8 † Avoid profane and old wives fables.  
† Train yourself to practice godliness.
- 1 Tim 4:13 † Give attention to reading, exhortation, and doctrine.
- 1 Tim 4:16 † Take heed to yourself, and to the doctrine.  
† Continue in them.
- 1 Tim 5:21 † Do these things without partiality, and do nothing out of favoritism.
- 1 Tim 6:6-12 † Let us be content with food and clothing.  
† But you man of God, flee the enticement of riches.  
† Follow after, righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness, and gentleness.  
† Fight the good fight of faith.  
† Take hold of eternal life.

- 1 Tim 6:14 † Keep this commandment without spot, unrebukeable, until the appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ.
- 1 Tim 6:20-21 † Keep that which is committed to your trust.  
† Avoid profane and vain discussions and oppositions by what is called science, by which some have erred concerning the faith.
- 2 Tim 1:13 † Hold fast to the form of sound words you have heard from me, in faith and love which is in Christ Jesus.
- 2 Tim 1:14 † By the power of the Holy Spirit, Who dwells in us, keep the good thing that was committed to you.
- 2 Tim 2:1 † Be strong in the grace that is in Christ Jesus.
- 2 Tim 2:19-21 † Let everyone who confesses the Name of Christ turn away from sin and iniquity.
- 2 Tim 3:14 † Continue faithfully in the things you have learned and been assured of, knowing from whom you learned them.
- Titus 2:7 † In everything, set the example in your own life of good works.  
† In doctrine, show soundness, seriousness, and sincerity.
- Titus 2:11-14 **The Grace of God has appeared to all men, teaching us that we should;**  
† Deny ungodliness and worldly lusts.  
† Live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world.  
**Looking for that blessed hope, the glorious appearing of the Great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ.**
- Titus 3:8-9 † Constantly affirm that those who believe in God should be careful to maintain good works.  
† Avoid foolish quarrels about the law, for they are unprofitable and vain.
- Titus 3:14 † Let our people learn to maintain good works for necessary uses, that they may not be unfruitful.
- Heb 3:1-6 † Consider Jesus Christ Who is the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Who also set the example of faithfulness toward the One Who sent Him.
- Heb 3:7-19 † Do not harden your hearts, like they did in the day that they were tempted in the wilderness.  
† Take heed, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, departing from the Living God.  
† Exhort one another daily, while it is called today, lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin.
- Heb 4:1-15 † Let us fear, lest any of you should seem to come short of the promise of entering into His rest.  
† Let us labor to enter into that rest, lest anyone fall after the same example of unbelief.  
† Let us hold firmly to our profession.
- Heb 12:14 † Follow after peace with all men, and after holiness.
- Heb 12:28 † Since we are receiving a Kingdom that cannot be moved, Let us have grace with which we may serve God in an acceptable manner, with reverence and godly fear.
- Heb 13:1 † Let brotherly love flourish.
- Heb 13:9 † Do not allow yourselves to be swayed by various strange doctrines.  
† Be established with grace.
- James 1:21 † Lay aside all moral and spiritual filthiness and excessive perverse disobedience.  
† Receive with meekness, the Word planted in you that is able to save your souls.
- James 2:2 † Live and speak as though you will be judged by the law of liberty.
- James 5:10 † Take the prophets who spoke in the Name of the Lord, as examples of patience in the face of suffering.
- 1 Pet 1:13 † Prepare your minds, be sober, and hope for the grace that will come at the revelation of Jesus Christ.
- 1 Pet 1:14-21 † Be holy in all manner of living.
- 1 Pet 1:22-25 † Love one another with a pure heart, earnestly.
- 1 Pet 3:15 † Sanctify the Lord God in your hearts, and be ready at all times, with meekness, respect, and good conscience, to give an answer to everyone who asks, a reason for the hope that is in you.
- 1 Pet 4:1-6 † Since Christ has suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves with the same mind, determined not to follow the desires of the flesh, but the Will of God.
- 1 Pet 4:7-11 **The end of all things is at hand, therefore;**  
† Be sober.  
† Watch and pray.  
† Have intense love for each other.  
† Exercise hospitality toward one another without grumbling.  
† Let each of you, minister to one another as good stewards of the manifold Grace of God, exercising the gifts you have received.  
† If anyone speaks, let him speak as one speaking the Words of God.

- 2 Pet 1:5-10 † If anyone ministers, let him minister according to the ability God has given to him.  
† Add to your faith;  
✧ Goodness.  
✧ Knowledge.  
✧ Self control.  
✧ Perseverance.  
✧ Godliness.  
✧ Brotherly kindness.  
✧ Love.
- 2 Pet 1:10 † Make every effort to make your calling and election secure.  
2 Pet 3:14 † Make every effort so that He will find you living in peace, without spot, and blameless.  
2 Pet 3:17 † Beware lest you also fall from your secure position, being led away with the error of the wicked.  
2 Pet 3:18 † Grow in the grace and knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ.  
1 John 2:1 † Do not sin.  
1 John 2:6 † Whoever says he abides in Christ, ought to follow Christ's example.  
1 John 2:15-16 † Do not love the world or the things that are in the world.  
✧ Lust of the flesh.  
✧ Lust of the eye.  
✧ Pride of life.
- 1 John 2:24 † Keep what you heard from the beginning in your heart.  
1 John 2:27-28 † Abide in Him in all things, as the anointing you received teaches you.  
1 John 3:11 † This is the message that you have heard from the beginning, that we should love one another.  
1 John 3:18 † Let us not love in word or tongue, but in deed and in truth.  
1 John 3:23 **This is His commandment**  
† Believe on the Name of His Son Jesus.  
† Love one another.  
1 John 4:7-12 † Let us love one another.  
2 John 1:5 † Love one another.  
2 John 1:8 † Take care that you not lose what you have worked for.  
Jude 1:3 † Earnestly contend for the faith that was once and for all delivered to the Saints.  
Jude 1:20-23 **But you, building yourselves up in the most holy faith, praying in the Holy Spirit.**  
† Keep yourselves in the love of God.  
**Looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal life;**  
† Have compassion on some, making a difference.  
† Save others with fear, pulling them out of the fire, hating even the garment defiled by the flesh.
- Rev 2:1-7 † Remember the heights from which you have fallen.  
† Repent and do the things you did at the first.  
† Whoever has an ear, let him hear that the Spirit says to the Churches.
- Rev 2:8-11 † Do not fear any of the things you are to suffer.  
† Be faithful to the death.  
† Whoever has an ear, let him hear that the Spirit says to the Churches.
- Rev 2:12-17 † Repent.  
† Whoever has an ear, let him hear that the Spirit says to the Churches.
- Rev 2:18-29 † Hold firmly to what you have till I come.  
† Whoever has an ear, let him hear that the Spirit says to the Churches.
- Rev 3:1-6 † Watch and strengthen the things that remain and are ready to die.  
† Remember what you have received and heard.  
† Hold firmly to it and repent.  
† Whoever has an ear, let him hear that the Spirit says to the Churches.
- Rev 3:7-13 † Hold firmly to the things that you have, that no one may take your crown.  
† Whoever has an ear, let him hear that the Spirit says to the Churches.
- Rev 3:14-22 † Buy from Me;  
✧ Gold tried in the fire.  
✧ White clothing.  
† Anoint your eyes with eye salve.  
† Repent.  
† Whoever has an ear, let him hear that the Spirit says to the Churches.



Rev 14:7 † Fear God and give Him glory.  
 Rev 22:17 **The Spirit and the Bride say, come!**  
 † Let whoever hears say, come!  
 † Whoever will, let him take of the water of life freely.

## **PURGE** {[Return to Index](#)}

Matt 5:27-32 † If your eye or hand causes you to sin, cut it off and cast it from you.  
**It is better that one of your members perish, than for your whole body to be cast into Hell.**

Mark 9:42-48 † If your hand, foot, or eye causes you to sin, cut it off and cast it away.  
**It is better for you to enter life lame, than having your body whole to be cast into hell, where their worm does not die and the fire is not quenched.**

Luke 6:39-45 † First cast the timber out of your own eye, and then you will see clearly to pluck the speck out of your brother's eye.

Rom 13:12 **The night is nearly past, the day is at hand.**  
 † Therefore, put away the works of darkness, and put on the armor of light.

1 Cor 5:1-13 † Deliver such a person to Satan for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jesus.  
 † Purge out the old leaven, that you may be a new lump.  
 † Let us keep the feast, not with old leaven, nor with the leaven of malice and wickedness, but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth.  
 † Put away from among yourselves that wicked person.

2 Cor 7:1 † Let us cleanse ourselves from everything that contaminates body and spirit.  
 † Let us strive for perfect holiness out of reverence for God.

Eph 4:22 † Put away your former way of living, the old man that is corrupt according to the deceitfulness of lust.

Eph 4:25 † Put away lying, and let everyone speak the truth to his neighbor.

Eph 4:31 † Put away all bitterness, wrath, anger, brawling, and evil speech, along with all malice.

Col 3:5 † Put to death the things pertaining to the earth, fornication, impurity, unrestrained sensual appetites, evil desires, greed, and covetousness - which is idolatry,

Col 3:8 † Put off all anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, and filthy speech out of your mouth.

Col 3:9 † Do not lie to one another.

2 Tim 3:1-9 † Turn away from those who are self centered deceivers of the last days.

Titus 3:10 † After the first and second warning, reject and keep out the man who is a factious, divisive heretic.

Heb 12:1-3 † Let us lay aside everything that hinders us, and the sin that so easily entangles us.  
 † With perseverance, let us run the race that is set before us, looking to Jesus, the author and finisher of our faith, for our example.  
 † Consider Jesus, lest you become weary and faint in your soul.

James 1:21 † Lay aside all moral and spiritual filthiness and excessive perverse disobedience.  
 † Receive with meekness the Word planted in you that is able to save your souls.

## **PURITY** {[Return to Index](#)}

Rom 6:19 † Just as you once yielded the members of your bodies to serve uncleanness from iniquity to iniquity, even so now, yield the members of your bodies to serve righteousness toward holiness.

Rom 12:1 † Present your body as a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable to God.

Rom 13:14 † Put on the Lord Jesus Christ.  
 † Do not make provision for the desires of the flesh.  
 † Do not fulfill the desires of the flesh.

1 Cor 15:33-34 † Do not be deceived, Evil companions corrupt good character.  
 † Awake to righteousness and do not sin.

2 Cor 6:14-18 † Do not be yoked with unbelievers.  
 † Come out from among them and be separate.  
 † Touch no unclean thing.

2 Cor 7:1 † Let us cleanse ourselves from everything that contaminates body and spirit.  
 † Let us strive for perfect holiness out of reverence for God.

Eph 4:24 † Put on the new man which is created to be like God, in righteousness and true holiness.

Eph 5:3 † Do not allow among you even a hint of sexual immorality, impurity, or greed, because those things

- are not proper among Saints.
- Eph 5:4 † Do not allow among you any form of filthiness, foolish talking or joking that is out of place.  
† Instead, practice thanksgiving.
- Eph 5:5 † Know this for sure, no person who is sexually immoral, no one who is impure, no one who is greedy - (which is idolatry), will have a part in the Kingdom of God.
- Eph 5:8-9 † Live like children of light. The fruit of the Spirit is in all goodness, righteousness, and truth.
- Eph 5:10-11 † Do what is acceptable to the Lord.  
† Do not participate in the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them.
- Eph 5:15-16 † See to it that you live circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, redeeming the time.
- Phil 1:27 † Let your life be such as is in keeping with the Gospel of Christ.
- Phil 4:8 † Whatever things are true, honest, just, pure, lovely, and of good report, if there is any virtue and praise, think on these things.
- Col 2:20-23 † Do not touch, taste, or handle, the ordinances, commandments, and doctrines of men after the principles of the world. (see Col 2:8).
- Col 3:1-2 † If you have been risen with Christ, seek the things that are above, where Christ is sitting on the right hand of God.  
† Set your affection on things above, not on things of the earth.
- 1 Thes 2:11-12 † We charge everyone of you, to walk worthy of God.
- 1 Thes 4:1 † We urge you to abound more and more in the walk to please God as you learned from us.
- 1 Thes 4:3-5 **This is the Will of God for your sanctification**, that you should;  
† Abstain from fornication.  
† Control your own body in sanctification and honor;  
**not in lust of personal desire like the Gentiles who do not know God.**
- 1 Thes 5:22 † Avoid all appearance of evil.
- 2 Thes 3:6 † Withdraw yourselves from every "brother" who is disorderly and does not follow the teaching he received from us.
- 2 Thes 3:14 † Do not associate with anyone who does not obey our word by this epistle, so that he may be ashamed.
- 1 Tim 2:8 † Pray everywhere, lifting up holy hands, without wrath or doubt.
- 1 Tim 5:22 † Do not be hasty in laying on of hands.  
† Do not share in another man's sins.  
† Keep yourself pure.
- 1 Tim 6:14 † Keep this commandment without spot, unrebukeable, until the appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ.
- 1 Tim 6:20-21 † Keep that which is committed to your trust.  
† Avoid profane and vain discussions and the oppositions by what is called science, by which some have erred concerning the faith.
- 2 Tim 2:19-21 † Let everyone who confesses the Name of Christ, turn away from sin and iniquity.
- 2 Tim 2:22 † Flee away from youthful lusts.  
† Follow righteousness, faith, love, and peace, along with those who call on the Lord out of a pure heart.
- Titus 2:8 † Use sound speech that cannot be condemned.
- Heb 13:4 † Keep the marriage honorable to all, and the marriage bed undefiled.  
**Whoremongers and adulterers will be judged by God.**
- James 1:27 **Pure undefiled religion before God is this;**  
† Take care of the fatherless and widows in their distress.  
† Keep yourself from being polluted by the world.
- James 4:8 † Draw near to God and He will draw near to you.  
† Cleanse your hands and purify your hearts.
- 1 Pet 1:14-21 † Be holy in all manner of living.
- 1 Peter 1:22-25 † Love one another with a pure heart, earnestly.
- 1 Pet 3:10-11 **Whoever desires to experience a good life and see good days;**  
† Let him keep his tongue from evil and his lips from deceit.  
† Let him shun evil and do good.  
† Let him seek peace and pursue it.
- 1 Pet 4:1-6 † Since Christ has suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves with the same mind, determined not to follow the desires of the flesh, but the Will of God.
- 2 Pet 3:14 † Make every effort so that He will find you living in peace, without spot, and blameless.

1 John 2:1 † Do not sin.

## REBUKE {[Return to Index](#)}

- Luke 17:3-4 † Take heed to yourselves, if your brother sins against you, rebuke him, if he repents, forgive him.
- Phil 2:14-15 † Do all things without murmuring or dispute, so that you may be blameless and harmless, the sons of God, without rebuke, in the midst of a crooked and perverse nation, among whom you shine as lights in the world.
- 1 Tim 5:1 † Do not rebuke an elder, but exhort him like a father.
- 1 Tim 5:20 † Publicly rebuke those who sin so others will learn and take warning.
- 2 Tim 4:1-2 † Preach the word. *With all patience and true doctrine.*  
† Be steadfast in season and out of season.  
† Reprove.  
† Rebuke.  
† Exhort.
- Titus 1:10-16 † Sharply rebuke those who subvert the teachings, by Jewish fables and commandments of men, that they may be sound in the faith.
- Titus 2:15 † Speak these things.  
† Exhort.  
† Rebuke.  
With all authority.
- Jude 1:9 † Michael the archangel, when contending with the devil about the body of Moses, did not dare bring a railing accusation against him, but said, "The Lord rebuke you."

## RECEPTIVITY {[Return to Index](#)}

- Matt 10:5-42 **Instructions to the twelve as they were sent out.**  
† Inquire who is worthy.  
† Stay in one house while you are in the city.  
† Salute the house when you enter.  
† Let your peace come upon it.  
**If you are not welcome,**  
† Let your peace return to you.  
† When you leave, shake the dust off your feet as a testimony against that house or city.  
**It will be more tolerable for Sodom and Gomorrah in the day of judgment, than for that city.**
- Mark 6:7-11 **Instructions to the twelve as they were sent out.**  
† Stay in one house while you are in a location.  
**Whoever will not receive you or hear you, when you depart.**  
† Shake off the dust under your feet as a testimony against them.  
**It will be more tolerable for Sodom and Gomorrah in the day of judgment than for that city.**
- Luke 9:1-6 **Instructions to the twelve as they were sent out.**  
† Stay in one house while you are in a location.  
**Whoever will not receive you, when you depart;**  
† Shake off the dust from your feet as a testimony against them.
- Luke 10:1-12 **Instructions to the seventy as they were sent out.**  
† Whatever house you enter, first say, "Peace to this house."  
**If the son of peace is there, your peace will rest on it, if not, it will return to you.**  
† Remain in the same house, eating and drinking such things as they set before you.  
✧ **The laborer is worthy of his wages.**  
† Do not go from house to house.  
† Whatever city you enter and they receive you, eat such things as are set before you.  
† Heal the sick.  
† Say, "The Kingdom of God has come near to you."  
**Whatever city you enter and they do not receive you,**  
† Go out into the streets and say; "The very dust of your city which clings to us we wipe off against you. Nevertheless, know this, The Kingdom of God has come near you."  
**It will be more tolerable in that Day for Sodom than for that city.**
- John 9:1-41 **If you were blind, you would have no sin, but now you say 'We see,' therefore, your sin remains.**

- Rom 15:7 † Be receptive to one another just like Christ received us to the Glory of God .
- 2 Cor 6:11-13 † Be receptive toward us.
- 2 Cor 7:2 † Make room for us in your hearts.
- 1 Thes 5:21 † Prove all things.
- † Hold fast to that which is good.
- Heb 12:25 † See to it that you do not refuse Him Who speaks.
- Heb 13:22 † Accept my word of warning.
- James 1:21 † Receive with meekness the Word planted in you that is able to save your souls.

## RECOGNITION { [Return to Index](#) }

- 1 Cor 16:15-18 † Recognize those who have devoted themselves to the service of the Saints.
- Phil 3:17 † Recognize those who live according to our example.
- 1 Thes 5:12-13 † Acknowledge and respect those who labor among you, and are over you in the Lord.
- † Hold them in very high esteem in love, for the sake of their work.
- 1 Tim 5:22 † Do not be hasty in laying on of hands.
- † Do not share in another man's sins.
- † Keep yourself pure.
- Heb 13:7 † Remember those who are leaders in the Church, who speak the Word of God to you.
- † Consider their way of life and follow their example of faith.

## RECONCILE { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 5:21-26 † Be reconciled to your brother before offering your gift to God.
- Matt 18:15-20 † If your brother sins against you, go to him and tell him of his offense privately. If he listens to you, you have gained your brother.
- † If he will not listen to you, go to him again with witnesses.
- † If he still will not listen to you, then take it before the Church.
- † If he will not listen to the Church, let him be to you like a heathen and a tax collector.
- Luke 12:58-59 † Do your best to be reconciled with your adversary on your way to court.
- 1 Cor 7:10-11 † If a wife departs from her husband, let her remain unmarried or be reconciled to her husband.
- 2 Cor 5:20 † Be reconciled to God.

## REJOICE { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 5:11-12 † Rejoice when you are persecuted.
- Luke 6:20-23 † Rejoice when you are persecuted.
- Luke 10:19-20 † Do not rejoice that spirits are subject to you.
- † But rejoice that your names are written in Heaven.
- Rom 12:12 † Rejoice in hope.
- Rom 12:15 † Rejoice with those who rejoice.
- Rom 15:10 † You Gentiles, rejoice with God's people.
- Gal 2:27 † It is written; Rejoice O barren, you who do not bear!
- † Break forth and shout, you who do not travail.
- For the desolate has many more children than she who has a husband.**
- Phil 2:17-18 **If I am being poured out like a drink offering on the sacrifice and service coming from your faith, I am glad and rejoice with all of you.**
- † So you should be glad and rejoice with me.
- Phil 3:1 † Finally, my brothers, rejoice in the lord.
- Phil 4:4 † Rejoice in the Lord always, and again I say, rejoice.
- 1 Thes 5:16 † Rejoice always.
- James 1:9-10 † Let the brother of humble circumstances rejoice in the fact that he is exalted in Christ.
- † Let the rich man rejoice that he is made humble in Christ.
- 1 Pet 4:12-14 † Do not think it strange when fiery trials come upon you, but rejoice, because you are partakers in Christ's suffering.
- Rev 12:12 † **Rejoice O Heavens**, and you who dwell in them!
- Woe to the inhabitants of the earth and the sea.
- For the devil has come down to you, having great wrath, because he knows that he has a short time.**

- Rev 18:20 † O Heavens, you Saints, holy Apostles, and Prophets, Rejoice over her, for God has avenged you on her.
- Rev 19:7 † Let us rejoice, be glad, and give Him glory!  
 ✧ **For the wedding of the Lamb has come, and His bride has made herself ready.**

## RELIGION {[Return to Index](#)}

- James 1:27 † Pure undefiled religion before God is this;  
 † Take care of the fatherless and widows in their distress.  
 † Keep yourself from being polluted by the world.

## REMEMBER {[Return to Index](#)}

- Luke 17:32 † Remember Lot's wife.
- Luke 22:14-23 † This is My body which is given for you: Do this in remembrance of Me.
- Luke 24:6 † He is not here, He is risen! Remember how He told you, while He was still in Galilee.
- John 15:20 † Remember the Words I spoke to you.
- Acts 20:22-38 † Take heed to yourselves and to the flock over which the Holy Spirit has made you overseers.  
 † Feed the Church of God, which He has purchased with His own blood.  
**For I know that after my departure, grievous wolves shall enter in among you, not sparing the flock. Some also of your own selves shall arise speaking perverse things to draw away disciples after themselves.**  
 † Therefore, watch and remember that for the space of three years, I did not cease to warn everyone night and day with tears.
- 1 Cor 11:23-34 † Take, eat: This is My body which is broken for you.  
 † Do this in remembrance of Me.  
 † This cup is the new covenant in My blood. Do this as often as you drink it in remembrance of Me.
- 2 Cor 9:6 † Remember this, Whoever sows sparingly will also reap sparingly, and whoever sows generously will also reap generously.
- Eph 2:11-22 † Remember that you who are Gentiles, were separated from Christ, excluded from citizenship in Israel, foreigners from the covenants of promise, without hope, and without God in this world. But you who once were far away, you have been brought near through the blood of Christ.
- Col 4:18 † Remember my chains.
- 2 Tim 2:8 † Remember Jesus Christ, raised from the dead according to my Gospel.
- Titus 3:1 † Remind them to be obedient and submit to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates, to be readily available for every good work.
- Heb 10:32 † Remember the earlier days after you received the light, how you endured afflictions.
- Heb 13:3 † Remember those in prison, and those suffering persecution.
- Heb 13:7 † Remember those who are leaders in the Church, who speak the Word of God to you.  
 † Consider their way of life and follow their example of faith.
- James 5:19-20 **If any of you err from the truth and someone converts and turns him back;**  
 † Let him know, that whoever converts a sinner from the error of his ways, shall save a soul from death, and will cover a multitude of sins.
- Jude 1:17-19 † Remember the warning given by the Apostles concerning the Last Days, that mockers would come who would walk according to their own ungodly lusts. These are the ones who cause division, being sensual and not having the Spirit.
- Rev 2:1-7 † Remember the heights from which you are fallen.  
 † Repent, and do the things you did at the first.
- Rev 3:1-6 † Watch and strengthen the things that remain and are ready to die.  
 † Remember what you have received and heard.  
 † Hold firmly to it and repent.

## REPENT {[Return to Index](#)}

- Matt 3:1-12 † Repent, for the Kingdom of Heaven is at hand.  
 † Repent, and bring forth fruit of repentance.
- Matt 4:17 † Repent, for the Kingdom of Heaven is at hand.
- Mark 1:14-15 † Repent and believe the Gospel.
- Luke 3:1-20 † Repent, and bring forth fruits worthy of repentance.

- Luke 17:3-4 † Forgive when repentance is offered.
- John 5:1-24 † Sin no more, so nothing worse will come upon you.
- John 8:2-11 † Neither do I condemn you, go and sin no more.
- Acts 2:38-40 † Repent, and be baptized in the Name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins.
- † Save yourselves from this wicked generation.
- Acts 3:19 † Repent and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out when times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord.
- Acts 8:5-25 † Repent of this your wickedness, and pray to God, that perhaps the thoughts of your heart may be forgiven.
- Acts 17:14-31 † God now commands all men everywhere to repent, because He has appointed a time in which He will judge the world in righteousness by Christ.
- Acts 20:17-21 † Paul's message to Ephesus was one of repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ.
- Acts 26:1-30 † Paul's defense at Jerusalem, relates how Ananias had commanded him to, "Repent and be baptized, washing away his sins, calling on the Name of the Lord.
- Acts 26:1-32 † Paul's defense before King Agrippa, Paul's message at and Jerusalem had been, "Repent and turn to God, and do works in keeping with repentance."
- Rom 6:11-12 † Consider yourselves as dead to sin, but alive to God through Jesus Christ our Lord.
- † Do not allow sin to reign in your mortal body, to cause you to obey its lusts.
- † Do not yield the members of your bodies to be used as instruments of unrighteousness to sin.
- † Yield yourselves to God, as those who are alive from the dead, and the members of your bodies as instruments of righteousness to God.
- Rom 6:19 † Just as you once yielded the members of your bodies to serve uncleanness from iniquity to iniquity, even so now, yield the members of your bodies to serve righteousness toward holiness.
- Rom 12:1 † Present your body as a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable to God.
- Rom 12:2 † Do not be conformed to this world, but be transformed by the renewing of your mind.
- Eph 4:17 † Live no longer as other Gentiles do, in the vanity of their minds.
- Eph 4:22 † Put away your former way of living, the old man that is corrupt according to the deceitfulness of lust.
- Eph 4:23 † Be renewed in the spirit of your mind.
- Eph 4:24 † Put on the new man which is created to be like God in righteousness and true holiness.
- Eph 4:25 † Put away lying and let everyone speak the truth to his neighbor.
- Eph 4:27 † Do not give the devil an opportunity.
- Eph 4:28 † Let those who have stolen, steal no more. But let them work with their own hands, doing something useful, so they will have something to share with those in need.
- 2 Tim 2:19-21 † Let everyone who confesses the Name of Christ, turn away from sin and iniquity.
- 2 Tim 2:22 † Flee away from youthful lusts.
- † Follow righteousness, faith, love, and peace, along with those who call on the Lord out of a pure heart.
- 2 Tim 2:23-26 † Avoid foolish and ignorant questions, because they produce quarrels, and the servant of the Lord must not quarrel, but be gentle toward all people, able to teach and patient.
- † Instruct the opponents with gentleness, in the hope that God will give them a repentant heart to acknowledge the truth, that they may repent.
- Heb 12:1-3 † Let us lay aside everything that hinders us, and the sin that so easily entangles us.
- † With perseverance, let us run the race that is set before us, looking to Jesus, the author and finisher of our faith, for our example.
- † Consider Jesus, lest you become weary and faint in your soul.
- James 5:19-20 **If any of you err from the truth, and someone converts and turns him back.**
- † Let him know, that whoever converts a sinner from the error of his ways, shall save a soul from death, and will cover a multitude of sins.
- 2 Pet 3:9 ***The Lord is not slow in keeping His promise, as some men understand slowness, but He is patient, not wanting anyone to perish, but everyone to come to repentance.***
- 2 Pet 3:15 † Know this, that the long suffering of our Lord is for salvation of the lost.
- Rev 2:1-7 † Remember the heights from which you have fallen.
- † Repent, and do the things you did at the first.
- Rev 2:12-17 † Repent.
- Rev 3:1-6 † Watch and strengthen the things that remain and are ready to die.
- † Remember what you have received and heard.

- Rev 3:14-22
  - ✚ Hold firmly to it, and repent.
  - ✚ Buy from Me;
    - ✧ Gold tried in the fire.
    - ✧ White clothing.
  - ✚ Anoint your eyes with eye salve.
  - ✚ Be earnest and Repent.

## REPUTATION { [Return to Index](#) }

- Phil 4:5 ✚ Let your moderation be known to all men.
- 1 Thes 5:22 ✚ Avoid all appearance of evil.
- Titus 2:9-10
  - ✚ Exhort servants to be obedient to their own masters, to be will pleasing to them in all things, without answering back.
  - ✚ Teach them not to steal, but to show good fidelity, that they may bring respect to the doctrine of God our Saviour in everything.

## RESIST { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 5:38-42 ✚ Do not resist one who is evil.
- Luke 6:29
  - ✚ Turn the other cheek.
  - ✚ Do not refuse your coat to him who took away your cloak.
- Luke 6:30
  - ✚ Give to everyone who asks you.
  - ✚ Do not ask for the return of your goods from the one who took them away.
- Rom 12:19 ✚ Do not avenge yourselves, but rather, back off, and give space to wrath, giving it over to God.  
**It is written, "Vengeance is Mine, I will repay, says the Lord."**
- Rom 12:21 ✚ Do not allow yourself to be overcome by evil, but overcome evil with good.
- 1 Thes 5:15
  - ✚ Do not allow any among you to return evil for evil to any man.
  - ✚ Follow after that which is good, both among yourselves, and toward all men.
- James 4:7 ✚ Submit yourselves to God.
- ✚ Resist the devil and he will flee from you.
- 1 Pet 5:5-9 ✚ Resist the devil in steadfast faith.

## RESPECT { [Return to Index](#) }

- 1 Cor 4:1-4 ✚ Let men view us as ministers of Christ and Stewards of the mysteries of God.
- 1 Cor 16:15-18
  - ✚ Recognize those who have devoted themselves to the service of the Saints.
  - ✚ Submit to them and to everyone who joins in the work and labors in it.
- Rom 13:7 ✚ Give to everyone what you owe him, taxes, money, respect, or honor.
- 1 Thes 5:12-13 ✚ Acknowledge and respect those who labor among you, and are over you in the Lord, and admonish you.
  - ✚ Hold them in very high esteem in love for the sake of their work.
  - ✚ Be at peace among yourselves.
- 1 Tim 4:11-12 ✚ These things command and teach:
  - ✚ Do not let anyone despise your youth.
  - ✚ Be an example for the believers, in word, in conversation, in love, in spirit, in faith, in purity.
- 1 Tim 5:1-16 ✚ Do not rebuke an elder, but exhort him like a father.
  - ✚ Treat the younger men like brothers.
  - ✚ Treat the older women like mothers.
  - ✚ Treat the younger women like sisters, with all purity and honor.
  - ✚ Give respect and aid to those widows that are really in need.
  - ✚ If any widow has children or family, let them learn to show pity at home first, and to repay their parents.
- 1 Tim 6:1 ✚ Let everyone who is a servant, consider his own masters as worthy of all honor, so that the Name of God and His teachings will not be slandered.
- Titus 2:15
  - ✚ Speak these things, exhort, and rebuke with all authority.
  - ✚ Let no one despise you.

## RESPONSIBILITY { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 16:5-12 ✚ Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees (their doctrine).



- Matt 24:1-14 † Take heed that no one deceive you.
- Mark 4:24-25 † Be careful what you hear.
- Mark 8:14-21 † Take heed, beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and the leaven of Herod.
- Mark 12:38-40 † Beware of the Scribes (hypocrisy)
- Mark 13:5-6 † Take heed that no one deceive you.
- Luke 8:18 † Be careful how you listen.
- Luke 11:33-36 † Take heed that the light in you is not darkness.
- Luke 12:1-10 † Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees (hypocrisy).
- Luke 21:5-8 † Be careful that you not be deceived.
- Luke 21:34-35 † Beware lest you become drawn away by the distraction of the ways of the world.
- Acts 2:38-40 † Save yourselves from this wicked generation.
- Acts 20:22-38 † Take heed to yourselves and to the flock over which the Holy Spirit has made you overseers.
- † Feed the Church of God, which He has purchased with His Own blood.
- ✧ **For I know that after my departure, grievous wolves will enter in among you, not sparing the flock. Some also of your own selves will arise speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after themselves.**
- † Therefore, watch and remember that for the space of three years I did not cease to warn everyone night and day with tears.
- Rom 13:7 † Give everyone what you owe him, taxes, money, respect, or honor.
- Rom 13:14 † Put on the Lord Jesus Christ.
- † Do not make provision for the desires of the flesh.
- Eph 4:26 † Be angry but do not sin, do not let the sun go down on your wrath.
- 1 Thes 5:21 † Prove all things.
- † Hold fast to that which is good.
- 1 Tim 1:3-4 † Charge some not to teach any other doctrine, nor to listen to fables and endless genealogies that stir up questions, rather than godly edification in the faith.
- 2 Tim 1:8 † Do not be ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, nor of me His prisoner.
- † Be a partner in the afflictions of the Gospel according to the power of God.
- 2 Tim 2:7 † Consider carefully what I say, and the Lord will give you understanding in all things.
- Titus 2:7 † In everything, set the example in your own life of good works.
- † In doctrine, show soundness, seriousness, and sincerity.
- 1 John 2:24 † Keep what you heard from the beginning in your heart.

## REST {[Return to Index](#)}

- Matt 11:28 † Come to Me, all you who are weary and heavy burdened, and I will give you rest.
- Matt 11:29 † Take My yoke upon you and learn of Me, for I am gentle and lowly in heart, and you will find rest for your soul.
- Mark 6:30-32 † Come away to a desert place and rest a while.
- Heb 4:11-15 † Let us labor to enter into that rest, lest any one fall after the same example of unbelief.
- † Let us hold firmly to our profession.
- Rev 6:9-11 † The Souls under the altar are told to rest a little longer until the number of their fellow servants and of their brethren, who would be killed as they were, was completed.

## RESTORATION {[Return to Index](#)}

- 2 Cor 2:5-11 † The punishment inflicted on him by the majority is sufficient for him, now forgive and comfort him so he will not be overwhelmed by excessive sorrow.
- † Reaffirm your love for him.
- Gal 6:1 † If someone is entrapped in some sin, let those who are spiritual restore him in a spirit of meekness.
- † Be careful, lest you also be tempted.

## RESURRECTION {[Return to Index](#)}

- John 5:25-29 † Do not marvel, for the time is coming when all who are in the graves will hear the voice of the Son of Man and will come forth.
- 2 Tim 2:8 † Remember, Jesus Christ was raised from the dead, according to my gospel.



## REVELATION { [Return to Index](#) }

1 Cor 15:35-57 † Look, I show you a mystery, we will not all sleep, but we will all be changed.

## REVENGE { [Return to Index](#) }

Luke 6:29 † Turn the other cheek.

Rom 12:19 † Do not avenge yourselves, but rather, back off and give space to wrath, giving it over to God.  
**It is written, "Vengeance is Mine, I will repay, says the Lord."**

1 Thes 5:15 † Do not allow any among you to return evil for evil to any man.

† Follow after that which is good, both among yourselves, and toward all men.

## REVERENCE { [Return to Index](#) }

Heb 12:28 † Since we are receiving a Kingdom that cannot be moved, let us have grace with which we may serve God in an acceptable manner, with reverence and godly fear.

1 Pet 2:17 † Honor all men.

† Love the brethren.

† Fear God.

† Honor the king.

† Servants, be subject to your masters.

Rev 14:7 † Fear God and give Him glory.

## REVILING { [Return to Index](#) }

1 Cor 6:9-11 † Do you not know that the unrighteous shall not inherit the Kingdom of God?

† Do not be deceived;

✧ **Fornicators, idolaters, adulterers, effeminate, homosexuals, thieves, covetous, drunkards, revilers, and extortionists, shall not inherit the Kingdom of God.**

Eph 4:31 † Put away all bitterness, wrath, anger, brawling, and evil speech, along with all malice.

## REWARDS { [Return to Index](#) }

Gal 6:7-10 † Do not be deceived, God is not mocked. You will reap what you sow.

Col 2:18-19 † Do not allow yourself to be cheated out of your reward by anyone, through false humility and the worship of angels, intruding into things that he has not seen, vainly puffed up by his fleshly mind, not holding to the Head.

## RIGHTEOUSNESS { [Return to Index](#) }

Luke 6:31 † Do to others as you would have them do to you.

Luke 6:39-45 † First cast out the timber from your own eye, and then you will see clearly to pluck the speck from your brother's eye.

Rom 6:11-12 † Consider yourselves to be dead to sin, but alive to God through Jesus Christ our Lord.

† Do not allow sin to reign in your mortal body, to cause you to obey it's lusts.

† Do not yield the members of your bodies to be used as instruments of unrighteousness to sin.

† Yield yourselves to God, as those who are alive from the dead, and the members of your bodies as instruments of righteousness to God.

Rom 6:19 † Just as you once yielded the members of your bodies to serve uncleanness from iniquity to iniquity, even so now, yield the members of your bodies to serve righteousness toward holiness.

Rom 12:19 † Do not avenge yourselves, but rather, back off and give space to wrath, giving it over to God.  
**It is written, "Vengeance is Mine, I will repay, says the Lord."**

1 Cor 15:34 † Awake to righteousness and do not sin.

Eph 4:24 † Put on the new man which is created to be like God, in righteousness and true holiness.

1 Tim 5:21 † Observe these things without partiality, and do nothing out of favoritism.

1 Tim 5:22 † Do not be hasty in laying on of hands.

† Do not share in another man's sins

† Keep yourself pure.

1 Tim 6:11 † But you, man of God, flee the enticement of riches.

† Follow after:

✧ Righteousness.

- ✧ Godliness.
- ✧ Faith.
- ✧ Love.
- ✧ Patience.
- ✧ Meekness.
- ✧ Gentleness.

2 Tim 2:22 † Flee away from youthful lusts.

- † Follow after:
- ✧ Righteousness.
  - ✧ Faith.
  - ✧ Love.
  - ✧ Peace.

Along with those who call on the Lord out of a pure heart.

James 1:27 **Pure undefiled religion before God is this:**

- † Take care of the fatherless and widows in their distress.
- † Keep yourself from being polluted by the world.

## SACRED THINGS {[Return to Index](#)}

Matt 7:6 † Do not give that which is Holy to the dogs.

† Do not cast your Pearls before swine.

John 2:13-17 † Do not make My Father's House a house of merchandise.

## SALVATION {[Return to Index](#)}

Phil 2:12-13 † Work out your own salvation with fear and trembling.

2 Pet 3:15 † Realize that the long suffering of our Lord is salvation for the lost.

Jude 1:20-23 **But you, building yourselves up in the most holy faith, praying in the Holy Spirit;**

† Keep yourselves in the love of God.

† Look for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ to bring you to eternal life.

† Have compassion on those who doubt.

† Save others with fear, pulling them out of the fire, hating even the garment made unclean by the flesh.

## SANCTIFICATION {[Return to Index](#)}

Acts 15:1-34 **It seemed good to the Holy Spirit and to us, to lay upon you no greater burden than these necessary things; That you abstain;**

† From meats offered to idols.

† From Blood.

† From things strangled.

† From fornication.

**If you do this, you will do well.**

Acts 20:22-38 † Take heed to yourselves and to the flock over which the Holy Spirit has made you overseers.

† Feed the Church of God which He has purchased with His Own blood.

**For I know that after my departure, grievous wolves shall enter in among you, not sparing the flock. Some also of your own selves shall arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after themselves.**

† Therefore, watch and remember that for the space of three years I did not cease to warn everyone night and day with tears.

**And now I commend you to God and to the Word of His Grace, which is able to build you up, and give you an inheritance among all them that are sanctified.**

Rom 6:11-13 † Consider yourselves as dead to sin but alive to God through Jesus Christ our Lord.

† Do not allow sin to reign in your mortal body to cause you to obey its lusts.

† Do not yield the members of your bodies to be used as instruments of unrighteousness to sin.

† Yield yourselves to God as those who are alive from the dead, and the members of your bodies as instruments of righteousness to God.

Rom 6:19 † Just as you once yielded the members of your bodies to serve uncleanness from iniquity to iniquity, even so now, yield the members of your bodies to serve righteousness toward holiness.

- Rom 12:1 † Present your body as a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable to God.
- Rom 12:2 † Do not be conformed to this world, but be transformed by the renewing of your mind.
- Rom 13:14 † Put on the Lord Jesus Christ.
- † Do not make provision for the desires of the flesh.
- † Do not fulfill the desires of the flesh.
- Rom 16:17-18 † Beware of those who cause divisions and offenses in opposition to the doctrine which you have been taught, and avoid them.
- 1 Cor 5:1-13 † Deliver such a person to Satan for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved in the Day of the Lord Jesus.
- † Purge out the old leaven, that you may be a new lump.
- † Let us keep the feast, not with old leaven, nor with the leaven of malice and wickedness, but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth.
- † Do not associate with anyone who calls himself a fellow believer, who practices fornication, covetousness, idolatry, slander, drunkenness, or extortion.
- † Put away from among yourselves that wicked person.
- 1 Cor 6:9-11 **Do you not know that the unrighteous shall not inherit the Kingdom of God?**
- † Do not be deceived;
- Fornicators, idolaters, adulterers, effeminate, homosexuals, thieves, covetous, drunkards, revilers, and extortioners shall not inherit the Kingdom of God.**
- 1 Cor 6:12-20 † Flee fornication.
- † Glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which belong to God.
- 1 Cor 10:1-13 † Do not be idolaters as some of them were.
- † Do not commit adultery.
- † Do not test the Lord.
- † Do not complain.
- † If you think you stand, be careful lest you fall.
- 1 Cor 10:14 † Flee idolatry.
- 1 Cor 15:34 † Awake to righteousness and do not sin.
- 1 Cor 16:13-14 † Be on your guard, stand fast in the faith.
- † Be men of courage.
- † Be strong.
- † Do everything in love.
- 2 Cor 6:14-18 † Do not be yoked together with unbelievers.
- † Come out from among them and be separate.
- † Touch no unclean thing.
- 2 Cor 7:1 † Let us cleanse ourselves from everything that contaminates body and spirit.
- † Let us strive for perfect holiness out of reverence for God.
- Gal 5:1 † Stand firm in the liberty with which Christ has made us free, and do not be again entangled with the yoke of bondage.
- Gal 5:13-15 † You were called to be free, but do not use your freedom to indulge the lusts of the flesh.
- † Serve one another in love.
- † All the law is fulfilled in one word, "Love you neighbor as yourself."
- Gal 5:16 † Live in the Spirit, and you will not fulfill the lusts of the flesh.
- Gal 5:25 † If we live in the Spirit, let us walk in the Spirit.
- Eph 2:11-22 † Remember, that you who are Gentiles were separated from Christ, excluded from citizenship in Israel, foreigners from the covenants of promise, without hope, and without God in this world. But you who once were far away, you have been brought near through the blood of Christ.
- Eph 4:1-16 † Live a life worthy of the calling you have received.
- † Endeavor to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace.
- Eph 4:17-22 † Live no longer as other Gentiles do, in the vanity of their minds.
- † Put away your former way of living, the old man that is corrupt according to the deceitfulness of lust.
- Eph 4:23-32 † Be renewed in the spirit of your mind.
- † Put on the new man, which is created to be like God in righteousness and true holiness.
- † Put away lying.
- † Let everyone speak the truth to his neighbor.
- † Be angry but do not sin, do not let the sun go down on your wrath.
- † Do not give the devil an opportunity.

	† Let those who have stolen, steal no more.
	† But let them work with their own hands, doing something useful so they will have something to share with those who are in need.
	† Do not allow corrupt speech to proceed out of your mouth.
	† Speak only things that are good and useful for edifying.
	† Do not grieve the Holy Spirit of God.
	† Put away all bitterness, wrath, anger, brawling, and evil speech, along with all malice.
	† Be kind to one another.
	† Be tenderhearted toward one another.
	† Forgive one another, just like God has forgiven you for the sake of Christ.
Eph 5:1	† Follow God like dear children.
Eph 5:2	† Walk in love, just like Christ loved us, and gave himself for us as an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweet smelling savor.
Eph 5:3	† Do not allow among you even a hint of sexual immorality, impurity, or greed, because those things are not proper among Saints.
Eph 5:4	† Do not allow among you any form of filthiness, foolishness talking, or joking that is out of place.
	† Instead, practice thanksgiving.
Eph 5:5	† Know this for sure, no person who is sexually immoral, no one who is impure, no one who is greedy (which is idolatry), will have a part in the Kingdom of Christ and of God.
Eph 5:6-7	† Do not let anyone deceive you with vain words.
	† Do not participate with them.
Eph 5:8-9	† Live like children of light. The fruit of the Spirit is in all goodness, righteousness, and truth.
Eph 5:10	† Do that which is acceptable to the Lord.
Eph 5:11	† Do not participate in the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather, reprove them.
Eph 5:14	† You that are asleep, awake, arise from the dead, and Christ will give you light.
Eph 5:15-16	† See to it that you live circumspectly (cautiously), not as fools, but as wise, redeeming the time.
Eph 5:17	† Do not be unwise, but understand what the will of the Lord is.
Eph 5:18-21	† Do not be drunk with wine, in which is excess.
	† But be filled with the Spirit.
	† Speak to yourselves in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs.
	† Sing and make melody in your heart to the Lord.
	† Always give thanks to God the Father, above all things in the Name of our Lord Jesus Christ.
	† Submit yourselves to one another in reverence for God.
Phil 1:27	† Let your conversation (life) be such as is in keeping with the Gospel of Christ.
Col 2:6-7	† As you have received Christ Jesus as Lord, so walk in Him, rooted and established in the faith, as you have been taught, abounding with thanksgiving.
Col 2:8	† Beware, lest anyone spoil you through vain philosophy and deceit, according to the traditions of men, and according to the principles of the world, instead of following Christ.
Col 2:18-19	† Do not allow yourself to be cheated out of your reward by anyone, through false humility and the worship of angels, intruding into things that he has not seen, vainly puffed up by his fleshly mind, not holding to the Head.
Col 2:20-23	† Do not touch, taste, or handle the ordinances, commandments, and doctrines of men, after the principles of the world (see 2:8).
Col 3:1-2	† If you have been risen with Christ, seek the things that are above, where Christ is sitting on the right hand of God.
	† Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth.
Col 3:5-9	† Put to death the things pertaining to the earth: ✧ <b>Fornication, impurity, unrestrained sensual appetites, evil desires, greed and covetousness (which is idolatry).</b>
	† Put off all anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, and filthy speech out of your mouth.
Col 3:10-14	† Put on the new man, who is renewed in knowledge, according to the image of Him Who created him. Where there is neither Greek, nor Jew, circumcised nor uncircumcised, barbarian, Scythian, slave, nor free, but Christ is all and in all.
	† Put on compassion, kindness, humbleness, meekness, patience, bearing with one another, and forgiving one another.
	† Above all, put on love, which is the bond of perfect unity.
Col 3:15-17	† Let the Peace of God rule in your hearts, and be thankful.

- † Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom, teaching, counseling, and warning, toward one another, in psalms, hymns, and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord.
- † What ever you do in word or in deed, do it all in the Name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God the Father by Him.
- Col 3:23 † Whatever you do, do it heartily as to the Lord.
- Col 4:2 † Devote yourselves to prayer, and watch in prayer with thanksgiving.
- Col 4:5 † Walk in wisdom toward those outside of Christ, redeeming the time.
- Col 4:6 † Let your speech always be full of grace, seasoned with salt, that you may know how to answer everyone.
- 1 Thes 2:11-12 † We charge every one of you, to walk worthy of God.
- 1 Thes 4:1 † We urge you to abound more and more in the walk, to please God as you learned from us.
- 1 Thes 4:3-5 **This is the will of God for your sanctification, that you should;**
  - † Abstain from fornication.
  - † Control your own body in sanctification and honor, not in lust of personal desire like the Gentiles who do not know God.
- 1 Thes 5:6 † Let us not sleep as others do, but let us watch and be sober.
- 1 Thes 5:22 † Avoid all appearance of evil.
- 2 Thes 2:15 † Stand firm, hold on to the traditions that you have been taught, by word, or by our epistle.
- 2 Thes 3:6 † Withdraw yourselves from every "brother" who is disorderly and does not follow the teaching he received from us.
- 2 Thes 3:14-15 † Do not associate with anyone who does not obey our word by this epistle, so that he will be ashamed.
  - † Do not treat him like an enemy, but warn him like a brother. (evangelize him)
- 1 Tim 1:3-4 † Charge some not to teach any other doctrine, nor to listen to fables and endless genealogies that stir up questions, rather than godly edification in the faith.
- 1 Tim 4:7-8 † Avoid profane and old wives fables.
  - † Train yourself to follow godliness.
- 1 Tim 4:16 † Take heed to yourself, and to the doctrine.
  - † Continue in them.
- 1 Tim 5:20 † Publicly rebuke those that sin, so others will learn and take warning.
- 1 Tim 6:3-5 † Withdraw yourself from proud men who teach otherwise, and from perverse disputings of men.
- 1 Tim 6:11 † But you, man of God, flee the enticement of riches.
  - † Follow after: **Righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness, and gentleness.**
- 1 Tim 6:20-21 † Keep that which is committed to your trust.
  - † Avoid profane and vain discussions, and the oppositions by what is called science, by which some have erred concerning the faith.
- 2 Tim 1:13 † Hold fast to the form of sound words you have heard from me, in faith and love which is in Christ Jesus.
- 2 Tim 1:14 † By the power of the Holy Spirit that dwells in us, keep the good thing that was committed to you.
- 2 Tim 2:1 † Be strong in the grace that is in Christ Jesus.
- 2 Tim 2:14 † Put them in mind of these things.
  - † Charge them before the Lord, not to quarrel about words that do not profit anyone, but rather they destroy the hearers.
- 2 Tim 2:15 † Study to show yourself to God, as one who is approved, a workman that does not need to be ashamed, correctly analyzing and dividing the Word of Truth.
- 2 Tim 2:16-18 † Shun empty and vain talk, for it will draw the people into more ungodliness, destroying the faith of some.
- 2 Tim 2:19-26 † Let everyone who confesses the Name of Christ, turn away from sin and iniquity.
  - † Flee away from youthful lusts.
  - † Follow righteousness, faith, love, and peace, along with those who call on the Lord out of a pure heart.
  - † Avoid foolish and ignorant questions, because they produce quarrels, and the servant of the Lord must not quarrel, but be gentle toward all people, able to teach and patient.
  - † Instruct the opponents with gentleness, in the hope that God will give them a repentant heart, to acknowledge the truth, that they may repent.
- 2 Tim 3:1-9 † Turn away from those who are self-centered deceivers of the last days.
- 2 Tim 3:14 † Continue faithfully in the things you have learned, and been assured of, knowing from whom you

- learned them.
- Titus 1:10-16 † Sharply rebuke those who subvert the teachings by Jewish fables and commandments of men, that they may be sound in the faith.
- Titus 2:7 † In everything, set the example in your own life, of good works.  
† In doctrine, show soundness, seriousness, and sincerity.
- Titus 2:8 † Use sound speech that cannot be condemned.
- Titus 2:9-10 † Exhort servants, to be obedient to their own masters, and to be well pleasing to them in all things, without answering back.  
† Teach them not to steal, but to show good fidelity, that they may bring respect to the doctrine of God our Saviour in everything.
- Titus 2:11-14 † The Grace of God has appeared to all men, teaching us that we should deny ungodliness and worldly lusts, and live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world, looking for that blessed hope, the Glorious appearing of the Great God and our Saviour, Jesus Christ.
- Titus 3:1 † Remind them to be obedient and submit to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates, to be readily available for every good work.
- Titus 3:8-9 † Constantly affirm, that those who believe in God should be careful to maintain good works.  
† Avoid foolish questions, genealogies, contentions, and quarrels about the law, for they are unprofitable and vain.
- Titus 3:10 † After the first and second warning, reject and keep out the man who is a factious, divisive heretic.
- Titus 3:14 † Let our people learn to maintain good works for necessary uses, that they may not be unfruitful.
- Heb 3:1-6 † Consider Jesus Christ, Who is the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Who also set the example of faithfulness toward the One Who sent Him.
- Heb 3:7-12 † Do not harden your hearts, like they did in the day that they were tempted in the wilderness.  
† Take heed lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, departing from the Living God.
- Heb 3:13-19 † Exhort one another daily, while it is called today, lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin.
- Heb 4:1-15 † Let us fear, lest any of you should seem to come short of the promise of entering into his rest.  
† Let us labor to enter into that rest, lest any one fall after the same example of unbelief.  
† Let us hold firmly to our profession.
- Heb 10:26-39 † Remember the earlier days after you received the light, how you endured great afflictions.  
† Do not throw away your confidence.
- Heb 12:1-3 † Let us lay aside everything that hinders us, and the sin that so easily entangles us.  
† With perseverance, let us run the race that is set before us, looking to Jesus, the Author and finisher of our faith for our example.
- Heb 12:12-21 † Consider Jesus, lest you become weary and faint in your soul.  
† Strengthen the hands that hang down and the feeble knees.  
† Make straight paths for your feet, so the lame will not be turned away, but rather be healed.  
† Follow after peace with all men, and after holiness.  
† Watch carefully to see that no one misses the Grace of God.  
† See that no root of bitterness grows up to cause trouble and defile many.  
† Watch carefully to see that no one becomes sexually immoral or godless.
- Heb 12:25-29 † See to it that you do not refuse Him that speaks.  
† Since we are receiving a Kingdom that cannot be moved, let us have grace with which we may serve God in an acceptable manner, with reverence and godly fear.
- Heb 13:5-6 † Keep your lives free from greed, and be content with what you have.
- Heb 13:7 † Remember those who are leaders in the Church, who speak the Word of God to you, consider their way of life and follow their example of faith.
- Heb 13:9 † Do not allow yourselves to be swayed by various strange doctrines.  
† Be established with grace.
- Heb 13:13-14 † Let us go to Christ outside the camp, bearing His reproach. For here we do not have a city that will continue, but we seek one to come.
- James 1:21 † Lay aside all moral and spiritual filthiness and excessive perverse disobedience.  
† Receive with meekness the Word planted in you, that is able to save your souls.
- James 1:22-27 † Do not merely listen to the Word, and so deceive yourselves, but rather, do what it says. If anyone seems to be religious and does not control his tongue, he deceives his own heart, his religion is vain.

**PURE, UNDEFILED RELIGION BEFORE GOD IS THIS:**

- ✚ Take care of the fatherless and widows in their distress.
- ✚ Keep yourself from being polluted by the world.
- James 3:13 ✚ Whoever is wise and equipped with knowledge, let him demonstrate by a good life, his works with meekness and wisdom.
- James 4:7-8 ✚ Submit yourselves to God.
- ✚ Resist the devil and he will flee from you.
- ✚ Draw near to God, and He will draw near to you.
- ✚ Cleanse your hands and purify your hearts.
- James 5:10 ✚ Take the prophets who spoke in the Name of the Lord as an example of patience in the face of suffering.
- James 5:19-20 **If any of You err from the truth and some one converts or turns him back,**
- ✚ Let him know that whoever converts a sinner from the error of his ways, shall save a soul from death, and will cover a multitude of sins.
- 1 Pet 1:14-21 ✚ Be holy in all manner of living.
- 1 Pet 2:1-3 ✚ Laying aside all malice, guile, hypocrisies, envies, and all evil speaking, like newborn babies, desire the sincere milk of the Word, that you may grow by it.
- 1 Pet 2:11-12 ✚ Abstain from lusts of the flesh that war against the soul.
- ✚ Live good lives among the Gentiles, so those who speak against you, will see your good works and glorify God in the day of visitation.
- 1 Pet 3:10-11 **Whoever desires to experience a good life and see good days;**
- ✚ Let him keep his tongue from evil, and his lips from deceit.
- ✚ Let him shun evil and do good.
- ✚ Let him seek peace and pursue it.
- 1 Pet 3:15 ✚ Sanctify the Lord God in your hearts, and be ready at all times, with meekness, respect, and good conscience, to give an answer to everyone who asks, a reason for the hope that is in you.
- 1 Pet 4:1-6 ✚ Since Christ has suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves with the same mind, determined not to follow the desires of the flesh, but the Will of God.
- 1 Pet 4:12-19 ✚ Do not think it strange when fiery trials come upon you, but rejoice, because you are partakers in Christ's suffering.
- ✚ If you suffer, it should not be as a murderer, thief, evildoer, or meddler.
- ✚ If anyone suffers as a Christian, let him not be ashamed, but let him glorify God.
- ✚ Let those who suffer according to the Will of God, commit the keeping of their souls to God by doing good, as to a faithful Creator.
- 1 Pet 5:1-4 **To the Elders:**
- ✚ Feed the flock of God, willingly and freely.
- ✚ Do not be lords over God's heritage, but be examples.
- 1 Pet 5:5-9 **Young People:**
- ✚ Submit yourselves to the Elders.
- ✚ Be subject to one another.
- ✚ Be clothed with humility.
- ✚ Humble yourselves under the Mighty Hand of God.
- ✚ Cast all your cares on Him, for He cares for you.
- ✚ Be serious.
- ✚ Be vigilant.
- ✚ Resist the devil in steadfast faith.
- 2 Pet 1:10 ✚ Make every effort to make your calling and election secure.
- 2 Pet 3:14 ✚ Make every effort so that He will find you living in peace, without spot, and blameless.
- 2 Pet 3:15 ✚ Realize that the long suffering of our Lord is salvation for the lost.
- 2 Pet 3:17 ✚ Beware lest you also fall from your secure position, being led away with the error of the wicked.
- 1 John 2:1 ✚ Do not sin.
- 1 John 2:6 ✚ Whoever says he abides in Christ ought to follow Christ's example.
- 1 John 2:15-16 ✚ Do not love the world or the things that are in the world.
- ✧ - Lust of the flesh.
- ✧ - Lust of the eye.
- ✧ - Pride of life.
- 1 John 2:24 ✚ Keep what you heard from the beginning in your heart.
- 1 John 2:27-28 ✚ Abide in Him in all things as the anointing you received teaches you.

- 1 John 3:18 † Let us not love in word or tongue, but in deed and in truth.
- 1 John 4:1 † Do not believe every spirit, but test the spirits, to know whether or not they are from God.
- 1 John 5:21 † Keep yourselves from idols.
- 2 John 1:8 † Take care that you not lose what you have worked for.
- Jude 1:3 † Earnestly contend for the faith that was once and for all delivered to the Saints.
- Jude 1:17-23 † Remember the warning given by the Apostles concerning the Last Days, that mockers would come who would walk according to their own ungodly lusts.

***These are the ones who cause division, being sensual, and not having the Spirit.***

**But you, building yourselves up in the most holy faith, praying in the Holy Spirit:**

- † Keep yourselves in the love of God.
- † Look for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ to bring you to eternal life.
- † Have compassion on those who doubt.
- † Save others with fear, pulling them out of the fire, hating even the garment made unclean by the flesh.
- Rev 2:8-11 † Be faithful to the death.
- Rev 2:18-29 † Hold firmly to what you have till I come.
- Rev 3:1-6 † Remember what you have received and heard.
- † Hold firmly to it and repent.
- Rev 3:7-13 † Hold firmly to the things you have, that no one may take your crown.
- Rev 14:7 † Fear God and give Him glory.
- Rev 18:4 † My people, come out of her so you will not share in her sins, so you will not receive any of her plagues.

## SECRETS { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 10:26-27 † Do not fear them, because there is no secret that will not be made known. (see also Mark 4:22, Luke 8:17)
- Luke 12:1-2 † Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. For there is nothing covered that will not be revealed, nor hidden that will not be known.
- 1 Cor 4:5 † Therefore, judge nothing before the time, until the Lord comes, Who will both bring to light the hidden things of darkness and reveal the counsels of the hearts; and then each one's praise will come from God.
- Eph 5:11-13 † And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather, expose them. For it is shameful even to speak of those things which are done by them in secret. But all things that are exposed are made manifest by the light, for whatever makes manifest is light.

## SEEK { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 6:25-34 † Seek first the Kingdom of God and His righteousness, and all these things will be added to you.
- Matt 7:7-11 † Ask, and you will receive.
- † Seek, and you will find.
- † Knock, and the door will be opened to you.
- Luke 11:9-13 † Ask and it will be given to you;
- † Seek and you will find;
- † Knock and the door will be opened to you.
- Luke 12:22-34 † But seek his kingdom, and these things will be given to you as well.
- 1 Cor 7:25-28 † Are you married? Do not seek a divorce.
- † Are you unmarried? Do not look for a wife.
- 1 Cor 10:23-33 † Let no one seek his own good, but the good of others.
- 1 Cor 12:31 † Eagerly desire the greater gifts.
- 1 Cor 14:1 † Follow the way of love and eagerly desire spiritual gifts, especially the gift of prophecy.
- Col 3:1 † If you have been risen with Christ, seek the things that are above, where Christ is sitting on the right hand of God.
- Col 3:2 † Set your affections on things above, not on things on the earth.
- 2 Tim 2:7 † Consider carefully what I say, and the Lord will give you understanding in all things.
- Heb 10:19-25 **With boldness by the Blood of Jesus, our High Priest over the House of God;**
- † Let us draw near to God with sincere hearts, in full assurance of faith.
- Having our hearts sprinkled from a guilty conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water;**



- † Let us hold securely to the hope we profess.
- † Let us consider one another, to encourage growth toward love and good works.
- † Let us not forsake assembling ourselves together.
- † Let us encourage one another more and more as we see the day approaching.
- Heb 11:6 **Without faith it is impossible to please God, because;**
- † Anyone who comes to him must believe that he exists and that he rewards those who earnestly seek him.
- James 4:8 † Draw near to God, and He will draw near to you.
- † Cleanse your hands and purify your hearts.
- 1 Pet 3:8-12 **He that would love life and see good days;**
- † Let him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips from speaking guile.
- † Let him turn away from evil and do good.
- † Let him seek peace and pursue it.

## SELF CONTROL [{Return to Index}](#)

- Matt 16:24-27 † If anyone wishes to come after Me, let him deny himself, take up his cross and follow Me.
- Mark 8:31-9:1 † If anyone would come after Me, he must deny himself, take up his cross, and follow Me.
- Luke 6:20-23 † Rejoice when you are persecuted.
- Luke 6:27 † Love your enemies.
- † Do good to those who hate you.
- Luke 6:28 † Bless those who curse you.
- † Pray for those who abuse you.
- Luke 6:29 † Turn the other cheek.
- † Do not refuse your coat to him who took away your cloak.
- Luke 9:23-27 † If anyone wants to come after Me, let him deny himself, take up his cross daily, and follow Me.
- Luke 12:15-21 † Keep yourselves from all covetousness.
- Luke 21:19 † In your patience, possess your souls.
- Rom 6:11-13 † Consider yourselves as dead to sin but alive to God through Jesus Christ our Lord.
- † Do not allow sin to reign in your mortal body to cause you to obey its lusts.
- † Do not yield the members of your bodies to be used as instruments of unrighteousness to sin.
- † Yield yourselves to God as those who are alive from the dead, and the members of your bodies as instruments of righteousness to God.
- Rom 6:19 † Just as you once yielded the members of your bodies to serve uncleanness from iniquity to iniquity, even so now, yield the members of your bodies to serve righteousness toward holiness.
- Rom 12:1-21 † Since we all have differing gifts, let us exercise those gifts according to the proportion of faith God has given each of us.
- † Bless those who persecute you.
- † Bless and do not curse.
- † Do not return evil for evil.
- † Do not avenge yourselves, but rather, back off and give space to wrath, giving it over to God.
- It is written, "Vengeance is Mine, I will repay, says the Lord.**
- † Do not be overcome by evil.
- † But overcome evil with good.
- Rom 13:12-14 **The night is nearly passed, the day is at hand Therefore;**
- † Put away the works of darkness, and put on the armor of light.
- † Practice honesty, as in the day.
- † Do not engage in rioting or drunkenness.
- † Do not engage in sexual immorality or sensuality.
- † Do not engage in quarreling or jealousy.
- † Put on the Lord Jesus Christ
- † Do not make provision for the desires of the flesh.
- † Do not fulfill the desires of the flesh.
- Rom 14:1-4 † Welcome those who are weak in the flesh.
- † Do not engage in questionable disputes.
- † Do not let the one who eats despise the ones who do not eat.
- † Do not let the one who does not eat judge those who do.
- Rom 14:13-14 † Do not judge one another.

- Rom 14:15-23
  - ✚ Do not put a stumbling block or an occasion to fall in your brother's way.
  - ✚ Do not grieve or destroy your brother for whom Christ died, with your freedom in Christ.
  - ✚ Do not allow what seems good to you, to be considered as evil by someone else. (Do not give others occasions to criticize things you feel are good and acceptable).
  - ✚ Do things that make for peace, things that may edify another.
  - ✚ Do not destroy the work of God for the sake of your freedom.
  - ✚ If your faith gives you freedom, keep it to yourself and practice it before God alone.
- 1 Cor 7:1-40
  - ✚ Sexuality and marriage. (Keep it pure, holy, and in peace).
- 1 Cor 8:1-13
  - ✚ Be careful, lest at any time the liberty you have should become a stumbling block to those who are weak.
  - ✚ Through your knowledge, shall a weak brother for whom Christ died, perish? But when you sin against a weak brother and wound their weak conscience, you sin against Christ.
- Gal 5:13-15
  - ✚ You were called to be free, but do not use your freedom to indulge the lusts of the flesh.
  - ✚ Serve one another in love.
  - ✚ All law is fulfilled in one word, love your neighbor as yourself.
- Gal 5:16
  - ✚ Live in the spirit and you will not fulfill the lusts of the flesh.
- Gal 5:25-26
  - ✚ If we live in the Spirit, let us walk in the Spirit.
  - ✚ Let us not desire exalted status, provoking one another and envying one another.
- Gal 6:1
  - ✚ If some one is entrapped in some sin, let those who are spiritual restore him in a spirit of meekness.
  - ✚ Be careful, lest you also be tempted.
- Eph 4:26-27
  - ✚ Be angry but do not sin, do not let the sun go down on your wrath.
  - ✚ Do not give the devil an opportunity.
- Eph 4:29-31
  - ✚ Do not allow corrupt speech to proceed out of your mouth.
  - ✚ Speak only things that are good and useful for edifying.
  - ✚ Do not grieve the Holy Spirit of God.
  - ✚ Put away all bitterness, wrath, anger, brawling, and evil speech, along with all malice.
- Eph 5:1-5
  - ✚ Follow God as dear children.
  - ✚ Walk in love, just like Christ loved us, and gave Himself for us, as an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweet smelling savor.
  - ✚ Do not allow among you even a hint of sexual immorality, impurity, or greed, because those things are not proper among Saints.
  - ✚ Do not allow among you any form of filthiness, foolish talking, or joking that is out of place.
  - ✚ Instead, practice thanksgiving.
  - ✚ Know this for sure, no one who is sexually immoral, no one who is impure, no one who is greedy (which is idolatry), will have a part in the Kingdom of Christ and of God
- Eph 5:15-16
  - ✚ See to it that you live circumspectly (cautiously), not as fools, but as wise, redeeming the time.
- Phil 4:5
  - ✚ Let your moderation be known to all men.
- Col 3:5
  - ✚ Put to death the things pertaining to the earth;
  - ✦ **Fornication, impurity, unrestrained sensual appetites, evil desires, greed and covetousness (which is idolatry).**
- Col 3:8-14
  - ✚ Put off all anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, and filthy speech out of your mouth.
  - ✚ Do not lie to one another.
  - ✚ Put on compassion, kindness, humbleness, meekness, patience, bearing with one another, and forgiving one another.
  - ✚ Above all, put on love, which is the bond of perfect unity.
- Col 3:17
  - ✚ Whatever you do in word or deed, do it all in the Name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God the Father by Him.
- 1 Thes 4:3-5
  - This is the Will of God for your sanctification, that you should;**
  - ✚ Abstain from fornication.
  - ✚ Control your own body in sanctification and honor, not in lust of personal desire like the Gentiles who do not know God.
- 1 Thes 5:15
  - ✚ Do not allow any among you to return evil for evil to any man.
  - ✚ Follow after that which is good, both among yourselves and toward all men.
- 1 Thes 5:22
  - ✚ Avoid all appearance of evil.
- 1 Tim 6:11
  - ✚ But you, man of God, flee the enticement of riches.
  - ✚ Follow after; Righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness, and gentleness.
- 2 Tim 2:15
  - ✚ Study to show yourself to God as one who is approved, a workman that does not need to be

- ashamed, correctly analyzing and dividing the Word of Truth.
- 2 Tim 2:19-26 † Let everyone who confesses the Name of Christ, turn away from sin and iniquity.  
† Flee away from youthful lusts.  
† Follow after righteousness, faith, love, and peace, along with those who call on the Lord out of a pure heart.  
† Avoid foolish and ignorant questions, because they produce quarrels, and the servant of the Lord must not quarrel, but he should be gentle toward all people, able to teach, and patient.  
† Instruct the opponents with gentleness, in the hope that God will give them a repentant heart to acknowledge the truth, that they may repent.
- Titus 2:7-8 † In everything, set the example in your own life, of good works.  
† In doctrine, show soundness, seriousness, and sincerity.  
† Use sound speech that can not be condemned.
- Titus 2:11-14 † The Grace of God has appeared to all men, teaching us that we should deny ungodliness and worldly lusts, and live soberly, righteously, and godly in this present world, looking for that blessed hope, the glorious appearing of the Great God and our Savior Jesus Christ.
- Heb 12:1-3 † Let us lay aside everything that hinders us, and the sin that so easily entangles us.  
† With perseverance, let us run the race that is set before us, looking to Jesus, the author and finisher of our faith, for our example.  
† Consider Jesus, lest you become weary and faint in your soul.
- Heb 12:7 † Endure hardship as discipline from God.
- Heb 12:14-16 † Follow after peace with all men, and after holiness.  
† Watch carefully to see that no one misses the Grace of God.  
† See that no root of bitterness grows up to cause trouble and defile many.  
† Watch carefully to see that no one becomes sexually immoral or godless.
- Heb 13:4 † Keep marriage honorable to all, and the marriage bed undefiled. Whoremongers and adulterers will be judged by God.
- Heb 13:5-6 † Keep your lives free from greed, and be content with what you have.
- James 1:19-20 † Let everyone be quick to listen, slow to speak, and slow to wrath.
- James 1:21 † Lay aside all moral and spiritual filthiness and excessive perverse disobedience.  
† Receive with meekness, the Word planted in you that is able to save your soul.
- James 1:26-27 **If anyone seems to be religious, and does not control his tongue, he deceives his own heart, his religion is vain.**  
***Pure undefiled religion before God is this;***  
† Take care of the fatherless and widows in their distress.  
† Keep yourself from being polluted by the world.
- James 3:13 † Whoever is wise and equipped with knowledge, let him demonstrate by a good life, his works with meekness and wisdom.
- James 4:7-8 † Submit yourselves to God.  
† Resist the devil and he will flee from you.  
† Draw near to God, and He will draw near to you.  
† Cleanse your hands and purify your hearts.
- James 4:10 † Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord.
- James 5:7-8 † Brethren, be patient, waiting until the coming of the Lord.  
† Be patient, strengthen your hearts, for the coming of the Lord is drawing near.
- James 5:10 † Take the prophets, who spoke in the Name of the Lord, as an example of patience in the face of suffering.
- 1 Pet 1:14-21 † Be holy in all manner of living.
- 1 Pet 2:1-3 † Laying aside all malice, guile, hypocrisies, envies, and evil speaking, like new born babies; desire the sincere milk of the Word, that you may grow by it.
- 1 Pet 2:11 † Abstain from lusts of the flesh that war against the soul.
- 1 Pet 2:12 † Live good lives among the Gentiles, so that those who speak against you, will see your good works and glorify God in the day of judgment.
- 1 Pet 3:8-9 † Be of one mind, in agreement with one another.  
† Be compassionate with one another.  
† Love one another as brethren.  
† Be tender hearted.  
† Be courteous.

- † Do not return evil for evil, or insult for insult, but instead, return a blessing.
- 1 Pet 3:10-12 **Whoever desires to experience a good life and see good days;**
- † Let him keep his tongue from evil and his lips from deceit.
- 1 Pet 3:15 † Sanctify the Lord God in your hearts, and be ready at all times, with meekness, respect, and a good conscience, to give an answer to everyone who asks a reason for the hope that is in you.
- 1 Pet 4:1-6 † Since Christ suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves with the same mind, determined not to follow the desires of the flesh, but the Will of God.
- 2 Pet 1:5-10 **Add to your faith;**
- † Goodness
- † Knowledge
- † Self control
- † Perseverance
- † Godliness
- † Brotherly kindness
- † Love
- 1 John 2:1 † Do not sin.
- 1 John 2:15-16 † Do not love the world or the things in the world;
- ✧ Lust of the flesh.
- ✧ Lust of the eye.
- ✧ Pride of life.

## SELF EXAMINATION { [Return to Index](#) }

- 1 Cor 11:17-34 † A man ought to examine himself before he eats the bread or drinks the cup of the Lord's supper.
- † When you come together to eat, wait for each other.
- † If anyone is hungry, let him eat at home, so you will not come together to condemnation.
- 2 Cor 13:5 † Examine yourselves to prove whether or not you are in the faith.
- Gal 6:4 † Let everyone examine his own work.

## SERVICE { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 20:20-28 † Whoever would be great among you, let him be your servant.
- Matt 23:8-12 † Do not be called, Rabbi, Father, or Master.
- † Whoever wants to be great among you, let him be your servant.
- † Wear no exalted title.
- Mark 9:33-37 † If anyone wants to be first, he must be last of all and servant of all.
- Mark 10:35-45 † Whoever wants to be greatest among you must be servant of all.
- Luke 9:46-48 † He who is least among you all will be great.
- Luke 17:7-10 **HUMILITY IN SERVICE:**
- † When you have done all that is commanded, confess that you are unworthy, because you have done no more than was required.
- Rom 15:2 † Let each of us make every effort to please our neighbor for his good and edification.
- Gal 5:13-15 † You were called to be free, but do not use your freedom to indulge the lusts of the flesh.
- † Serve one another in love.
- † All the law is fulfilled in one word, Love your neighbor as yourself.
- Gal 6:2 † Carry one another's burdens.
- Gal 6:7-10 † Do not be deceived, God is not mocked. You will reap what you sow.
- † Let us not become weary of doing good.
- † As we have opportunity, let us do good to everyone, especially to fellow believers.
- Eph 4:28 † Let those who have stolen, steal no more.
- † Let them work with their own hands, doing something useful so they will have something to share with those in need.
- Eph 6:5-8 † Servants, obey your earthly masters with respect, fear, and sincerity of heart, just as you would obey Christ.
- † Obey them as servants of Christ, doing the will of God from your heart, not just to win their favor when they are watching.
- † Serve with good will, doing service as though to the Lord, and not to men.

- † Know that whatever anyone does that is good, he shall receive the same from the Lord, whether he is slave or free.
- Phil 2:1-11 † Be in agreement, having the same love and being one in spirit and purpose.
- † Do nothing out of selfish ambition or vain conceit, but in humility, consider others better than yourselves.
- † Do not look only to your own interests, but also to the interests of others.
- † Let your attitude be the same as Christ Jesus, Who emptied Himself of Heavenly Glory, taking on the form of a servant, being obedient, even to death on the cross.
- Col 3:22-23 † Servants, obey your masters in all things, in singleness of purpose, with all your heart, fearing God.
- † Whatever you do, do it heartily as to the Lord.
- 2 Thes 3:13 † Do not become weary of doing good.
- 1 Tim 5:22 † Do not be hasty in laying on of hands.
- † Do not share in another man's sins.
- † Keep yourself pure.
- 1 Tim 6:1-2 † Let everyone who is a servant, consider his own masters as worthy of all honor, so that the Name of God and His teachings will not be slandered.
- † Those of you who have believing masters, do not despise them, because they are brethren, but serve them well because they are faithful and beloved, joint heirs of the faith.
- † Teach and exhort these things.
- Titus 2:9-10 † Exhort servants to be obedient to their own masters, and to be well pleasing to them in all things, without answering back.
- † Teach them not to steal, but to show good fidelity, that they may bring respect to the doctrine of God our Saviour in everything.
- Heb 12:12 † Strengthen the hands that hang down, and the feeble knees.
- Heb 12:28 † Since we are receiving a kingdom that cannot be moved, let us have grace with which we may serve God in an acceptable manner, with reverence and godly fear.
- Heb 13:2 † Do not forget to extend hospitality to strangers.
- Heb 13:16 † Do not forget to do good and share what you have, for God is well pleased with that kind of sacrifice.
- James 1:27 **Pure undefiled religion before God is this:**
- † Take care of the fatherless and widows in their distress.
- † Keep yourself from being polluted by the world.
- 1 Pet 2:17 † Servants, be subject to your masters.
- 1 Pet 4:7-11 **The end of all things is at hand, therefore;**
- † Be sober
- † Watch and pray
- † Have intense love for each other.
- † Exercise hospitality toward one another, without grumbling.
- † Let each of you, minister to one another as good stewards of the manifold grace of God, exercising the gifts you have received.
- † If anyone speaks, let him speak as one speaking the Words of God.
- † If anyone ministers, let him minister according to the ability God has given to him.
- 1 Pet 5:1-4 **To the Elders;**
- † Feed the flock of God, willingly and freely.
- † Do not be lords over God's heritage, but be examples.
- 1 John 3:16 † Because He laid down His life for us, we should lay down our lives for the brethren.
- 1 John 3:18 † Let us not love in word or tongue, but in deed and in truth.

## SEXUAL [{Return to Index}](#)

- Matt 19:1-12 **He Who made them at the beginning, made them male and female, and said;**
- † Therefore, a man shall leave his father and mother, and shall be joined to his wife, and the two shall become one flesh. So then, they are no longer two, but one flesh.
- † Therefore, what God has joined together, let no man separate.
- Mark 10:2-12 **From the beginning of creation, God made them male and female.**
- † For this reason, a man shall leave his father and mother, and be joined to his wife, and the two shall become one flesh. **So, they are no longer two, but one flesh.**
- † Therefore, what God has joined together, do not let man separate.
- Acts 15:1-34 **It seemed good to the Holy Spirit and to us, to lay upon you no greater burden than these**

**necessary things.**

✠ That you abstain from meats offered to idols, from blood, from things strangled, and from fornication.

**If you do this, you will do well.**

Rom 13:9-10

✠ Do not commit adultery.

✠ Do not kill.

✠ Do not steal.

✠ Do not bear false witness.

✠ Do not covet.

✠ Love your neighbor like yourself.

Rom 13:13-14

✠ Do honesty, as in the day.

✠ Do not engage in rioting or drunkenness.

✠ **Do not engage in sexual immorality or sensuality.**

✠ Do not engage in quarreling or jealousy.

1 Cor 6:9-11

**Do you not know that the unrighteous shall not inherit the Kingdom of God.**

✠ Do not be deceived;

✧ **Fornicators, idolaters, adulterers, effeminate, homosexuals, thieves, the covetous, drunkards, revilers, and extortioners, shall not inherit the Kingdom of god.**

1 Cor 6:12-20

✠ Flee fornication.

✠ Glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which belong to God.

1 Cor 7:1-2

✠ To avoid fornication, let every man have his own wife, and every woman her own husband.

1 Cor 7:3-4

✠ Let the husband give to his wife her conjugal rights (thoughtful consideration, good will, kindness, attentiveness, meeting all her needs, including sexuality), and likewise the wife to her husband.

1 Cor 7:5

✠ Do not deprive each other of your marital rights **except by mutual consent for a set time, so you may devote yourselves to prayer and fasting.** Then come together again so Satan cannot tempt you because of your lack of self control as touching your sexual desires.

1 Cor 7:6-9

**I say this as concession, not as a command, because I wish that all men were like myself, but each man has his own gift from God, one has this gift and another has that.**

✠ Therefore, I say to the unmarried and to the widows, it is good for them if they remain like myself, but if they cannot control themselves, they should marry, for it is better to marry than to burn with passion.

1 Cor 7:10

✠ Do not let the wife depart from her husband.

✠ If the wife departs, let her remain unmarried or be reconciled to her husband

✠ Do not let the husband put away his wife.

1 Cor 7:12-16

✠ If a believer has a wife that does not believe, and she is content to live with him, do not let him put her away.

✠ If a believing woman has a husband who does not believe, if he is content to live with her, do not let her leave him.

✠ If the unbeliever is not content, let him or her leave, the brother or sister is not under bondage in such cases, but God has called us to peace.

**Who knows if the wife will save the husband, or if the husband will save the wife?**

1 Cor 7:25-40

**THIS IS MY JUDGMENT IN THE LORD, I SUPPOSE THAT IT IS GOOD FOR THE PRESENT DISTRESS.**

✠ If you are bound to a wife, do not seek to be freed.

✠ If you are free from wife, do not seek a wife.

✠ If you marry you do not sin.

✠ If a virgin marries, she does not sin.

✠ If anyone thinks he is acting improperly toward his virgin to whom he is engaged, if she is passing the flower of her youth, and he feels the need requires it, let him do as he desires, he does not sin, let them marry.

1 Cor 10:1-13

✠ Do not be idolaters as some of them were.

✠ Do not commit adultery.

✠ Do not test the Lord.

✠ Do not complain.

✠ If you think you stand, be careful lest you fall.

Eph 5:3

✠ Do not allow among you even a hint of sexual immorality, impurity, or greed, because those things are not proper among Saints.

Eph 5:5

✠ Know this for sure:

**No person who is sexually immoral, no one who is impure, no one who is greedy (which is idolatry), will have a part in the Kingdom of Christ and of God.**

- Col 3:5 † Put to death the things pertaining to the earth;  
**Fornication, impurity, unrestrained sensual appetites, evil desires, greed and covetousness (which is idolatry).**
- 1 Thes 4:3-5 ***This is the Will of God for your sanctification, that you should;***  
† Abstain from fornication.  
† Control your own body in sanctification and honor, not in lust of personal desire like the Gentiles who do not know God.
- 2 Tim 2:22 † Flee away from youthful lusts.  
† Follow after righteousness, faith, love, and peace along with those who call on the Lord out of a pure heart.
- Heb 12:15-16 † Watch carefully to see that no one misses the Grace of God.  
† See that no root of bitterness grows up to cause trouble and defile many.  
† Watch carefully to see that no one becomes sexually immoral or godless.
- 1 Pet 2:11 † Abstain from lusts of the flesh that war against the soul.
- 1 John 2:15-16 † Do not love the world or the things that are in the world;  
✧ Lust of the flesh.  
✧ Lust of the eye.  
✧ Pride of life.

## **SIN NOT** { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 5:29 † If your right eye causes you to sin, gouge it out and throw it away. It is better for you to lose one part of your body than for your whole body to be thrown into **hell**. (NIV)
- Matt 5:30 † And if your right hand causes you to sin, cut it off and throw it away. It is better for you to lose one part of your body than for your whole body to go into **hell**. (NIV)
- Matt 18:8-9 † If your hand or your foot causes you to sin cut it off and throw it away. It is better for you to enter life maimed or crippled than to have two hands or two feet and be thrown into **eternal fire**.  
† And if your eye causes you to sin, gouge it out and throw it away. It is better for you to enter life with one eye than to have two eyes and be thrown into the **fire of hell**. (NIV)
- Mark 9:42-48 † And if anyone causes one of these little ones who believe in me to sin, it would be better for him to be thrown into the sea with a large millstone tied around his neck.  
† If your hand causes you to sin, cut it off. It is better for you to enter life maimed than with two hands to go into **hell, where the fire never goes out. Where their worm does not die, and the fire is not quenched**.  
† And if your foot causes you to sin, cut it off. It is better for you to enter life crippled than to have two feet and be thrown into **hell, into the fire that shall never be quenched. Where their worm does not die, and the fire is not quenched**.  
† And if your eye causes you to sin, pluck it out. It is better for you to enter the kingdom of God with one eye than to have two eyes and be thrown into **hell fire. Where their worm does not die and the fire is not quenched**.
- Luke 17:1 Jesus said to his disciples: "It is impossible that no offenses should come, but woe to him through whom they do come!
- John 5:14 † "See, you have been made well. Sin no more, lest a worse thing come upon you."
- John 8:11 "Then neither do I condemn you," Jesus declared.  
† "Go now and sin no more."
- Rom 6:6 † Our old man was crucified with Him, that the body of sin might be destroyed that we should no longer be slaves of sin.
- Rom 6:11-13 † Consider yourselves as dead to sin, but alive to God through Jesus Christ our Lord.  
† Let not sin therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey it in the lusts thereof.  
† Neither yield ye your members as instruments of unrighteousness unto sin:  
† But yield yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead, and your members as instruments of righteousness unto God.
- Rom 12:21 † Do not be overcome with evil,  
† But overcome evil with good.
- 1 Cor 6:18 † Flee sexual immorality. Every sin that a man does is outside the body, but he who commits sexual immorality sins against his own body.



- 1 Cor 15:34 † Awake to righteousness, and sin not; for some have not the knowledge of God: I speak this to your shame.
- Eph 4:26 † Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath:
- 1 John 2:1 † My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous:

## SINGING {[Return to Index](#)}

- Eph 5:19 † Speak to yourselves in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs. Sing and make melody in your heart to the Lord.
- Col 3:16 † Let the Word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom, teaching, counseling, and warnings toward one another in psalms, hymns, and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord.
- James 5:13 † If any of you are afflicted, let him pray.
- † If any of you are happy, let him sing praises.

## SOBERNESS – Seriousness {[Return to Index](#)}

- Rom 12:3 † For by the grace given me I say to every one of you:
- † Do not think of yourself more highly than you ought, but rather think of yourself with sober judgment, in accordance with the measure of faith God has given you. (NIV)
- 1 Thes 5:6 † Let us not sleep, as do others; but let us watch and be sober.
- 1 Thes 5:8 † Let us who are of the day, be sober, putting on the;
- ✧ Breastplate - faith and love
- ✧ Helmet - the hope of salvation
- 1 Tim 2:9-10 † Women, clothe yourselves modestly, sensibly, and soberly, not with braided hair, gold, pearls or expensive clothes, but with good works.
- 1 Tim 3:2 † A bishop must be blameless, the husband of one wife, vigilant, sober, of good behavior, given to hospitality, apt to teach;
- 1 Tim 3:11 † Their wives be reverent, not slanderers, sober, faithful in all things.
- Titus 1:8 † Love hospitality, love good men, be; sober, just, holy, temperate;
- Titus 2:2 † Teach the aged men to be sober, grave, temperate, sound in faith, in charity, in patience.
- Titus 2:4 † Teach the young women to be sober, to love their husbands, to love their children,
- Titus 2:6 † Teach Young men likewise, exhort them to be sober minded.
- Titus 2:11-12 **The Grace of God that brings salvation, has appeared to all men, teaching us that;**
- † Denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world;
- 1 Pet 1:13 † Therefore gird up the loins of your mind, be sober, and hope to the end for the grace that is to be brought unto you at the revelation of Jesus Christ;
- 1 Pet 4:7-11 † The end of all things is at hand: therefore be sober, and watch to prayer.
- 1 Pet 5:5-9 † Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour: (KJV)

## SPEECH {[Return to Index](#)}

- Eph 4:29 † Do not allow corrupt speech to proceed out of your mouth.
- † Speak only things that are good and useful for edifying.
- Eph 4:31 † Put away all bitterness, wrath, anger, brawling, and evil speech, along with all malice.
- Eph 5:4 † Do not allow among you any form of filthiness, foolish talking, or joking that is out of place.
- † Instead, practice thanksgiving.
- Eph 5:19 † Speak to yourselves in psalms, hymns, and spiritual songs.
- † Sing and make melody in your heart to the Lord.
- Phil 1:27 † Let your conversation (life) be such as is in keeping with the Gospel of Christ.
- Col 3:8 † Put off all anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, and filthy speech out of your mouth.
- Col 4:6 † Let your speech always be full of grace, seasoned with salt, that you may know how to answer everyone.
- 1 Tim 4:7-8 † Avoid profane and old wives fables.
- † Train yourself to practice godliness.
- Titus 2:1-6 † Speak the things that are consistent with sound doctrine.
- † That old men should be sober, self controlled, sound in the faith, full of love and patience.



- † That old women be likewise, as is becoming holiness, not false accusers, not given to much wine, but teachers of good things.
- ✧ That they may teach the young women to be sober, to love their husbands, and to love their children, to be discreet, chaste, people who keep at home, good, obedient to their own husbands. So that the Word of God will not be blasphemed.
- † Exhort the young men likewise, to be sober minded.
- Titus 2:8 † Use sound speech that cannot be condemned.
- Titus 2:15 † Speak these things, exhort, and rebuke with all authority.
- † Let no one despise you.
- James 1:13-15 † Do not let anyone who is tempted, say that he is tempted by God.
- James 1:19-20 † Let everyone be quick to listen, slow to speak, and slow to wrath.
- James 2:12 † Live and speak as though you will be judged by the law of liberty.
- James 4:11 † Do not speak evil of one another.
- 1 Pet 4:7-11 **The end of all things is at hand, Therefore;**
  - † Be sober (be responsible, keep a sound mind).
  - † Watch and pray.
  - † Have intense love for the Each other.
  - † Exercise hospitality toward one another without grumbling.
  - † Let each of you minister to one another as good stewards of the manifold grace of God, exercising gifts you have received.
  - † If anyone speaks, let him speak as one speaking the Words of God.
  - † If anyone ministers, let him minister according to the ability God has given to him.

## STRENGTH { [Return to Index](#) }

- Mark 9:49-50 † Have salt in yourselves and have peace with one another.
- 1 Cor 16:13-14 † Be on your guard.
- † Stand fast in the faith.
- † Be strong.
- † Do everything in love.
- Eph 6:10 † Be strong in the Lord and in the power of His might.
- Col 1:9-12 We pray that you might be:
  - † Filled with the Knowledge of His Will in all wisdom and spiritual understanding.
  - † Walk worthy of the Lord to be pleasing to Him by being fruitful in every good work.
    - ✧ Increasing in the knowledge of God.
    - ✧ Strengthened in all might according to His glorious power.
    - ✧ To all patience and endurance with joyfulness.
- 2 Tim 2:1 † Be strong in the grace that is in Christ Jesus.

## STRIFE { [Return to Index](#) }

- Romans 13:13 † Let us walk honestly, as in the day;
  - † Not in rioting and drunkenness,
  - † Not in sexual immorality and sensuality,
  - † Not in strife and jealousy.
- Phil 2:3 † Let nothing be done through strife or vain conceit, but in humility.
- † Let each esteem other better than themselves.
- 2 Tim 2:14 † Of these things put them in remembrance, charging them before the Lord that they strive not about words to no profit, but to the subverting of the hearers.
- 2 Tim 2:24 † And the servant of the Lord must not strive; but be gentle unto all men, apt to teach, patient,
- James 3:14 † But if ye have bitter envying and strife in your hearts, glory not, and lie not against the truth.
- James 3:16 **For where envying and strife is, there is confusion and every evil work.**

## STUDY { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 6:33 † Seek first his kingdom and his righteousness, and all these things will be given to you as well.
- Matt 7:7 † Ask and it will be given to you; seek and you will find; knock and the door will be opened to you.
- Luke 11:9 † Ask and it will be given to you; seek and you will find; knock and the door will be opened to you.
- Luke 12:31 † But seek his kingdom, and these things will be given to you as well.

- Acts 17:22-31 † God has made from one blood, all men to dwell on the face of the earth, That they should seek the Lord, if haply they might feel after him, and find him, though He be not far from every one of us:
- Col 3:1 † If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God.
- 1 Tim 4:13 † Give attention to reading, exhortation, and doctrine.
- 2 Tim 2:7 † Consider carefully what I say, and the Lord will give you understanding in all things.
- 2 Tim 2:15 † Study to show thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth.
- Heb 3:1-6 † Consider Jesus Christ, Who is the apostle and High Priest of our profession, Who also set the example of faithfulness toward the One Who sent Him.
- 1 Pet 2:2 † As newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby:

## SUBMISSION { [Return to Index](#) }

- Rom 13:1-6 † Let everyone be subject to higher powers.
- 1 Cor 16:15-18 † Recognize those who have devoted themselves to the service of the Saints.  
† Submit to them and to everyone who joins in the work and labors in it.
- Eph 5:21 † Submit yourselves to one another in reverence for God.
- Eph 5:22-24 † Wives, submit yourselves to your own husbands, as to the Lord.
- Col 3:18 † Wives, submit yourselves to your own husbands, as is fitting in the Lord.
- 1 Tim 2:11-12 † Let the women learn in silence and submission.  
† I do not allow a woman to usurp authority over a man, but to remain in silence.
- Titus 3:1 † Remind them to be obedient and submit to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates, to be readily available for every good work.
- Heb 13:17 † Obey those who have authority over you, and submit yourselves to their authority.
- James 4:7 † Submit yourselves to God.
- 1 Pet 2:13 † Submit yourselves to every authority of man for the Lord's sake: To kings, or governors.
- 1 Pet 2:17 † Honor all men.  
† Love the brethren.  
† Fear God.  
† Honor the king.  
† Servants, be subject to your masters.
- 1 Pet 3:1-6 † Wives, be subject to your own husbands, Let your adorning be the hidden man of the heart, not outward adorning.
- 1 Pet 5:5-9 **Young people;**  
† Submit yourselves to the elders.  
† Be subject to one another.  
† Be clothed with humility.  
† Humble yourselves under the Mighty Hand of God.  
† Cast all your cares on Him, for He cares for you.  
† Be serious.  
† Be vigilant.  
† Resist the devil in steadfast faith.

## SUPPORT { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 10:5-42 † Take no provisions for your trip. The workman is worthy of his pay.
- Mark 6:8-9 † Take no provisions for your trip.
- Luke 9:1-6 † Take no provisions for your trip.
- Luke 10:4 † Carry neither purse nor money.  
† Salute no one along the way.
- Rom 12:13 † Provide for the needs of the Saints.  
† Practice hospitality.
- 1 Cor 9:1-14 **Who goes to war at his own expense?**  
**Who plants a vineyard and does not eat of it's fruit?**  
**Who feeds a flock and does not drink the milk of it?**  
**It is written, do not muzzle the ox that treads out the grain.**  
**Do you not know that those who minister about holy things, live off of the things of the Temple?**

### **Those who wait on the altar, partake of the things on the altar.**

- ✚ The Lord has commanded, that those who preach the Gospel should receive their living from the Gospel.
- Gal 6:6 ✚ Let those who are taught in the Word, share material things with his teacher.
- 1 Tim 5:17-18 ✚ Elders that rule well are worthy of double honor and financial support.
- 3 John 1:8 ✚ We ought to receive and support missionaries.

### **TAXES** {[Return to Index](#)}

- Matt 22:15-22 ✚ Give to Caesar the things that are Caesar's, and to God the things that are God's.
- Mark 12:13-17 ✚ Give to Caesar the things that are Caesar's, and to God the things that are God's.
- Luke 20:22-25 ✚ Give to Caesar the things that are Caesar's, and to God the things that are God's.
- Rom 13:7 ✚ Give to everyone what you owe him, taxes, money, respect, and honor.

### **TEACH** {[Return to Index](#)}

- Matt 28:18-20 All authority has been given to Me in Heaven and on Earth, therefore;
  - ✚ Go and make disciples of all the nations,
  - ✚ Baptizing them in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit.
  - ✚ Teach them to observe all things that I have commanded you. And lo, I will be with you always, even to the end of the age.
- Eph 6:4 ✚ Fathers, do not provoke your children to wrath, but bring them up in the nurture and instruction of the Lord.
- Col 3:16 ✚ Let the Word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom, teaching, counseling, and warning toward one another in psalms, hymns, and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord.
- 1 Thes 5:27 ✚ Read this epistle to all the holy brethren.
- 1 Tim 1:3-4 ✚ Charge some not to teach any other doctrine, nor to listen to fables and endless genealogies that stir up questions, rather than godly edification in the faith.
- 1 Tim 4:13 ✚ Give attention to reading, exhortation, and doctrine.
- 1 Tim 5:1-16 ✚ Do not rebuke an elder, but exhort him like a father.
  - ✚ Treat the younger men like brothers.
  - ✚ Treat the older women like mothers.
  - ✚ Treat the younger women like sisters, with all purity and honor.
  - ✚ Give respect and aid to those widows that are really in need.
  - ✚ If any widow has children or family, let them learn to show pity at home first, and to repay their parents.
- 1 Tim 6:2 ✚ Those of you who have believing masters, do not despise them because they are brethren, but serve them well because they are faithful and beloved, joint heirs of the faith.
  - ✚ Teach and exhort these things.
- 2 Tim 2:2 ✚ Commit to faithful men who will be able to teach others also, the things you heard from me among many witnesses.
- 2 Tim 2:23-26 ✚ Avoid foolish and ignorant questions, because they produce quarrels, and the servant of the Lord must not quarrel, but be gentle toward all people, able to teach and patient.
  - ✚ Instruct the opponents with gentleness, in the hope that God will give them a repentant heart to acknowledge the truth, that they may repent.
- 2 Tim 4:1-2 Preach the Word.
  - ✚ Be steadfast, in season and out of season.
  - ✚ Reprove.
  - ✚ Rebuke.
  - ✚ Exhort with all patience and true doctrine.
- Titus 1:9-16 ✚ The Bishop must be one holding fast the faithful Word as he has been taught, that he may be able by sound doctrine, to exhort and convict those who contradict.
  - ✚ Soundly rebuke those who subvert the teachings by Jewish fables and commandments of men, that they may be sound in the faith.
- Titus 2:1-6 ✚ Speak the things that are consistent with sound doctrine.
  - ✚ That old men be sober, serious, self controlled, sound in the faith, full of love and patience.
  - ✚ That old women be likewise, as is becoming holiness, not false accusers, not given to much wine, but teachers of good things.

- ✚ That they may teach the young women to;
  - ✧ Be sober,
  - ✧ Love their husbands.
  - ✧ Love their children.
  - ✧ Be discreet.
  - ✧ Be chaste.
  - ✧ Be people who keep at home.
  - ✧ Be good.
  - ✧ Be obedient to their own husbands.
- So that the Word of God will not be blasphemed.
  - ✧ Exhort the young men likewise, to be sober minded.
- Titus 2:9-10 ✚ Exhort servants to be obedient to their own masters, and to be well pleasing to them in all things, without answering back.
- ✚ Teach them not to steal, but to show good fidelity, that they may bring respect to the doctrine of God our Saviour in everything.
- Titus 2:11-14 ✚ The Grace of God has appeared to all men, teaching us that we should deny ungodliness and worldly lusts, and live soberly, and godly in this present world, looking for that blessed hope, the glorious appearing of the Great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ.
- Titus 2:15 ✚ Speak these things, exhort, and rebuke, with all authority.
- ✚ Let no one despise you.
- Heb 6:1-3 ✚ Leaving the elementary first principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on to perfection and spiritual maturity.
- ✚ Let us not limit ourselves to only laying the foundational teachings of:
  - ✧ Repentance from dead works.
  - ✧ Faith toward God.
  - ✧ Baptisms.
  - ✧ Laying on of hands.
  - ✧ Eternal judgment.
- This we will do if God permits.

## TEACHERS { [Return to Index](#) }

- James 3:1 ✚ Not many of you should presume to be teachers, because you know that we who teach will be judged more severely.

## TEMPTATION { [Return to Index](#) }

- James 1:13-15 ✚ Do not let anyone who is tempted, say that he is tempted by God.
- James 4:7 ✚ Submit yourselves to God.
- ✚ Resist the devil and he will flee from you.

## TESTING GOD { [Return to Index](#) }

- 1 Cor 10:1-13 ✚ Do not be idolaters as some of them were.
- ✚ Do not commit adultery.
- ✚ **Do not test the Lord.**
- ✚ Do not complain.
- ✚ If you think you stand, be careful lest you fall.

## TESTING THE SPIRIT { [Return to Index](#) }

- 1 John 4:1 ✚ Do not believe every spirit, but test the spirits to know whether or not they are from God.

## TESTIMONY { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 8:4 ✚ Then Jesus said to him, "See that you don't tell anyone. But go, show yourself to the priest and offer the gift Moses commanded, as a testimony to them."
- Matt 10:11-15 ✚ Stay in one house while you are in the city.
- ✚ Salute the house when you enter.
- ✚ Let your peace come upon it.

- ✚ If you are not welcome, let your peace return to you.
- ✚ When you leave, shake the dust off your feet as a testimony against that house or city.
- Matt 10:19-20 ✚ When they deliver you to the authorities, do not plan what to say, but allow the Holy Spirit to speak through you.
- Matt 11:1-6 ✚ Go tell John what you have seen and heard. Blessed is the one who is not offended in Me.
- Mark 1:44 ✚ See that you don't tell this to anyone. But go, show yourself to the priest and offer the sacrifices that Moses commanded for your cleansing, as a testimony to them."
- Mark 5:1-20 ✚ Go home to your friends and tell them what great things the Lord has done for you, and how He had compassion on you.
- Mark 6:11 ✚ When you leave, shake the dust off your feet as a testimony against those who will not receive you or listen to you.
- Luke 5:14 ✚ Then Jesus ordered him, "Don't tell anyone, but go, show yourself to the priest and offer the sacrifices that Moses commanded for your cleansing, as a testimony to them."
- Luke 7:18-23 ✚ Go tell John what you have seen and heard. Blessed is he who is not offended in Me.
- Luke 8:26-39 ✚ Return home and show what great things God has done for you.
- Luke 9:1-6 **Instructions to the twelve as they were sent out.**
  - ✚ Preach the Kingdom of God.
  - ✚ Heal the sick.
  - ✚ Take no provisions for your journey.
  - ✚ Stay in the same house while you are in the city.
  - ✚ When you leave, shake the dust off your feet as a testimony against those who will not receive you.
- Luke 10:1-12 **Instructions to the seventy as they were sent out.**
  - ✚ Pray the Lord of the harvest, that He will send laborers into the harvest.
  - ✚ Go your ways, I am sending you out like lambs among wolves.
  - ✚ Carry neither purse nor money.
  - ✚ Salute no one along the way.
  - ✚ What ever house you enter, say peace be to this house.
  - ✚ Stay in the same house.
  - ✚ Eat and drink whatever they set before you.
  - ✚ The laborer is worthy of his pay.
  - ✚ Do not go from house to house. Wherever you are received, eat whatever they set before you.
  - ✚ Heal the sick.
  - ✚ Say, "The Kingdom of God is near."
  - ✚ Wherever they will not receive you, go out into the street and say, "Even the dust of your city that clings to us we wipe off against you, nevertheless, be sure of this, the Kingdom of God has come near you."
- Luke 12:11-12 ✚ Do not worry beforehand about what to say when you are brought before authorities, the Holy Spirit will prompt you what to say.
- Luke 21:12-15 ✚ Do not plan ahead what to say when you are brought before rulers for My Name's sake.
- John 10:22-38 ✚ Believe the works, it is they that bear witness of Me.
- John 15:18-27 ✚ You shall bear witness of Me, because you have been with Me from the beginning.
- Acts 1:22 ✚ One of these must become a witness with us of his resurrection.
- Acts 22:15 ✚ You will be his witness to all men of what you have seen and heard.
- Acts 26:16 ✚ Get up and stand on your feet. I have appeared to you to appoint you as a minister and as a witness of what you have seen of me and what I will show you.

## THANKSGIVING { [Return to Index](#) }

- Eph 5:4 ✚ Do not allow among you any form of filthiness, foolish talking or joking that is out of place.
- ✚ Instead, practice thanksgiving.
- Eph 5:16-20 ✚ Do not be drunk with wine, in which is immoderation.
- ✚ But be filled with the Spirit.
  - ✧ Speaking to one another in psalms, hymns, and spiritual songs,
  - ✧ Singing and making melody in your hearts to the Lord.
  - ✧ Always giving thanks after all things to God the Father in the Name of our Lord Jesus Christ.
  - ✧ Submitting to one another in the fear of God.
- Phil 4:6 ✚ Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God.

- Col 1:9-12 We pray that you might be:
- ✚ Filled with the knowledge of His will in all wisdom and spiritual understanding.
  - ✚ Walking worthy of the Lord, to be pleasing to Him by being fruitful in every good work.
  - ✚ Increasing in the knowledge of God.
  - ✚ Strengthened in all might according to His glorious power, to all patience and endurance with joyfulness.
  - ✚ Giving thanks to the Father.
- Col 2:6-7
- ✚ As you have received Christ Jesus as Lord, so walk in Him.
  - ✚ Rooted and established in the faith as you have been taught.
  - ✚ Abounding with thanksgiving.
- Col 3:15
- ✚ Let the peace of God rule in your hearts, and be thankful.
- Col 3:17
- ✚ What ever you do in word or deed, do it all in the Name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God the Father by Him.
- Col 4:2
- ✚ Devote yourselves to prayer.
  - ✚ Watch in prayer with thanksgiving.
- 1 Thes 5:18
- ✚ Give thanks in everything.
- 1 Tim 2:1
- ✚ I exhort therefore, that, first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks, be made for all men;
- Heb 13:15
- ✚ By Him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of our lips giving thanks to his name.

## THEFT {[Return to Index](#)}

- Rom 13:8-10
- ✚ Owe no one anything except to love one another.
  - ✧ **For he who loves another, has fulfilled the law.**
  - (The commandments;
  - ✧ You shall not commit adultery.
  - ✧ You shall not murder.
  - ✧ **You shall not steal.**
  - ✧ You shall not bear false witness.
  - ✧ You shall not covet
- And if there is any other commandment, all are summed up in this one saying: You shall love your neighbor as yourself).
- Love does no wrong to a neighbor. Therefore, love is the fulfillment of the law.***
- 1 Cor 6:9-11
- Do you not know that the unrighteous shall not inherit the Kingdom of God?**
- ✚ Do not be deceived;
  - ✧ Fornicators
  - ✧ Idolaters
  - ✧ Adulterers
  - ✧ Effeminate
  - ✧ Homosexuals
  - ✧ **Thieves**
  - ✧ Covetous
  - ✧ Drunkards
  - ✧ Revilers
  - ✧ Extortioners
- Shall not inherit the Kingdom of God.
- Eph 4:28
- ✚ Let those who have stolen, steal no more.
  - ✚ Let them work with their own hands, doing something useful, so they will have something to share with those in need.

## THINKING {[Return to Index](#)}

- Rom 12:3
- ✚ Do not think of yourself more highly than you ought to think, but think soberly, according to the faith God has given you.
- Rom 12:16
- ✚ Maintain unity of thought, living in harmony with one another.
  - ✚ Do not seek exalted recognition, but respect people in lowly positions.
  - ✚ Do not be conceited with pride and self esteem.



- Eph 4:23 † Be renewed in the spirit of your mind.  
 Phil 3:13-15 † Let us, as many as are perfect (mature), be thus minded (agreed).  
 Phil 4:8 † Whatever things are true, honest, just, pure, lovely, and of good report, if there is any virtue and praise, think on these things.  
 1 Tim 4:15 † Meditate on these things, give yourself fully to them.  
 1 Pet 4:1-6 † Since Christ has suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves with the same mind, determined not to follow the desires of the flesh, but the Will of God.

## TITHE {[Return to Index](#)}

- Matt 5:21-26 † Be reconciled with your brother before offering your gift to God.  
 Matt 6:19-24 † Lay up your treasures in Heaven, not on earth.  
 Matt 19:16-30 † If you would enter life, keep the commandments.  
 † If you would be perfect, sell what you have, give to the poor, then come and follow Me.  
 Matt 22:15-22 † Give to Caesar the things that are Caesar's, and to God the things that are God's.  
 Mark 10:17-31 † To have eternal life, keep the commandments,  
 † Sell what you have and give to the poor,  
 † Take up your cross and follow Me.  
 Mark 12:13-17 † Give to Caesar the things that are Caesar's, and to God the things that are God's.  
 Luke 3:11 † Share what you have with those who have not.  
 Luke 11:37-41 † Give alms of whatever you have and all things will be clean to you.  
 Luke 12:15-34 † Sell what you have and give alms.  
 Luke 18:18-27 † To enter life, keep the commandments.  
 † You still lack one thing, Sell what you have, give to the poor and you will have treasure in Heaven.  
 † Come, follow Me.  
 Luke 20:22-25 † Give to Caesar the things that are Caesar's, and to God the things that are God's.  
 Acts 20:35 † I have shown you all things, how by laboring, you ought to support the weak, and to remember the words of the Lord Jesus, how He said, it is more blessed to give than to receive.  
 Rom 12:13 † Provide for the needs of the Saints.  
 † Practice hospitality.  
 Rom 12:20 † If your enemy is hungry, feed him.  
 † If he is thirsty, give him drink.  
 Rom 13:7 † Give to everyone what you owe him, taxes, money, respect, and honor.  
 1 Cor 9:1-14 **Who goes to war at any time at his own expense?**  
**Who plants a vineyard and does not eat of it's fruit?**  
**Who feeds a flock and does not drink the milk?**  
**It is written, do not muzzle the ox that treads out the grain.**  
**Do you not know that those who minister about holy things, live off the things of the Temple?**  
**Those who wait on the altar partake in the things on the altar.**  
 † The Lord has commanded that those who preach the Gospel should receive their living from the Gospel.  
 Gal 6:6 † Let those who are taught in the Word, share material things with his teacher.  
 Gal 6:7-10 † Do not be deceived, God is not mocked. You will reap whatever you sow.  
 † Let us not become weary of doing good.  
 † As we have opportunity, let us do good to everyone, especially to fellow believers.  
 Eph 4:28 † Let those who have stolen steal no more.  
 † But let them work with their own hands, doing something useful, so they will have something to share with those in need.  
 Phil 4:3 † Help those women who labored with me in the Gospel.  
 1 Tim 5:17-18 † Elders that rule well are worthy of double honor and financial support.  
 Heb 13:16 † Do not forget to do good and share what you have, for God is well pleased with that kind of sacrifice.  
 James 1:27 **Pure undefiled religion before God is this:**  
 † Take care of the fatherless and widows in their distress.  
 † Keep yourself from being defiled by the world.

## TOUCH NOT {[Return to Index](#)}

- 2 Cor 6:14-18 † Do not be yoked together with unbelievers.

- † Come out from among them and be separate.
- † Touch no unclean thing.
- Col 2:20-23 † Do not touch, taste, or handle the ordinances, commandments, and doctrines of men after the principles of the world.

## TRADITIONS { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 15:1-9 **Traditions of men nullify the commandments of God.**  
Speaking of the Pharisees who were offended by Jesus saying that their traditions nullify God, Jesus said:  
† Let them alone, they are blind leaders of the blind.
- Mark 7:1-13 **Jesus illustrated the ways the commandments are nullified by the traditions of men.**
- Col 2:8-23 † Beware, lest anyone spoil you through vain philosophy and deceit, according to the traditions of men, and according to the principles of the world, instead of following Christ.  
† Do not touch, taste, or handle the ordinances, commandments, and doctrines of men after the principles of the world.
- 2 Thes 2:15 † Therefore, brethren, stand fast, and hold the traditions which ye have been taught, whether by word, or our epistle.
- 2 Thes 3:6 † Now we command you, brethren, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye withdraw yourselves from every brother that walketh disorderly, and not after the tradition which he received of us.

## TREASURE { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 6:19-24 † Lay up your treasures in Heaven, not on earth.
- Matt 19:21 **Jesus answered, "If you want to be perfect;**  
† Go, sell your possessions and give to the poor, and you will have treasure in heaven.  
† Then come, follow me.
- Mark 10:21 † "One thing you lack: Go your way, sell whatever you have and give to the poor, and you will have treasure in heaven; and Come, take up the cross, and follow Me."
- Luke 12:33 † Sell your possessions and give to the poor.  
† Provide yourselves money bags which do not grow old, a treasure in the heavens that does not fail, where no thief approaches nor moth destroys.
- Luke 18:22 When Jesus heard these things, He said to him, **"You still lack one thing.**  
† Sell all that you have and distribute to the poor, and you will have treasure in heaven; and come, follow Me."
- 1 Tim 6:6-10 † Let us be content with food and clothing.
- 1 Tim 6:17-19 † Charge those who are rich in this world;  
✧ Not to be proud or trust in uncertain riches, but to trust in the Living God.  
✧ To do good that they may be rich in good works, ready to share generously with the needy.  
✧ Laying up in store for themselves a good foundation toward the time to come, that they may take hold of eternal life.
- Rev 3:14-22 † Buy from Me;  
✧ Gold tried in the fire.  
✧ White clothing.  
† Anoint your eyes with eye salve.  
† Repent.  
† Whoever has an ear, let him hear.

## UNDERSTANDING { [Return to Index](#) }

- 1 Cor 14:20 † Do not be childlike in understanding.  
† In evil be children.  
† In understanding be men.
- Eph 5:17 † Do not be unwise, but understand what the Will of the Lord is.
- Col 1:9-12 We pray that you might be:  
† Filled with the knowledge of His Will in all wisdom and spiritual understanding.  
† Walk worthy of the Lord to be pleasing to Him by being fruitful in every good work.  
† Increasing in the knowledge of God.  
† Strengthened in all might according to His glorious power.



- † To all patience and endurance with joyfulness.
- † Giving thanks to the Father.
- 2 Tim 2:7 † Consider carefully what I say, and the Lord will give you understanding in all things.
- 2 Tim 2:15 † Study to show yourself to God as one who is approved, a workman that does not need to be ashamed, correctly analyzing and dividing the Word of Truth.
- Rev 13:18 † Here is wisdom, let everyone who has understanding calculate the number of the beast. It is the number of a man. His number is 666.

## UNITY { [Return to Index](#) }

- Eph 4:1-6 † Live a life worthy of the calling you have received.
- † Endeavor to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace.
- Phil 3:16 † Let us live by the same rule.
- † Let us focus on the same things.

## VIOLENCE { [Return to Index](#) }

- Rom 13:13 † Practice honesty as in the day.
- † Do not engage in rioting or drunkenness.
- † Do not engage in sexual immorality or sensuality.
- † Do not engage in quarreling or jealousy.
- Eph 4:31 † Put away all bitterness, wrath, anger, brawling, and evil speech, along with all malice.
- Col 3:8 † Put off all anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, and filthy speech out of your mouth.
- 1 Thes 5:15 † Do not allow any among you to return evil for evil to any man.
- † Follow after that which is good, both among yourselves and toward all men.

## WAIT { [Return to Index](#) }

- Acts 1:1-8 † Do not depart from Jerusalem, but wait for the promise of the Father, the baptism with the Holy Spirit.
- 1 Cor 4:5 † Judge nothing before the appointed time;
- † Wait till the Lord comes. He will bring to light what is hidden in darkness and will expose the motives of men's hearts. At that time each will receive his praise from God.
- 1 Cor 11:33 † So, when you come together to eat, wait for each other.
- Jude 1:21 † Keep yourselves in God's love as you wait for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ to bring you to eternal life
- Rev 6:11 † Wait a little longer, until the number of your fellow servants and brothers who are to be killed as you have been is accomplished.

## WARNING { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 3:8-12 † Bear fruit worthy of repentance.
- † Do not think your race alone will save you.
- Even now, the ax is laid to the root of the trees. Every tree that does not bear good fruit will be cut down and thrown into the fire.**
- Matt 5:27-32 † If your eye or hand causes you to sin, cut it off. It is better that one of your members should perish, than for your whole body to be cast into **Hell**.
- Matt 7:1-5 † Do not judge, lest you be judged.
- Matt 7:15-23 † Beware of false prophets.
- Matt 10:17-23 † Beware of men, for they will betray and persecute you.
- Matt 10:28-31 † Do not fear those who can do no more than to kill the body, but fear Him Who after killing the body, still has power to cast into **Hell**.
- Matt 16:5-12 † Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees (their doctrine).
- Matt 24:1-14 † Take heed that no one deceive you.
- Matt 24:15-22 † When you see the Abomination of Desolation, spoken of by Daniel the Prophet, standing in the Holy Place, let all in Judea flee to the mountains.
- The Great Tribulation is here.**
- Matt 24:23-27 † If anyone says to you, the Christ is here or there, do not believe them.
- Matt 24:42-51 † Watch therefore, for you do not know the hour when the Lord will come.

- Matt 25:1-13 † Watch therefore, for you do not know the day or the hour when the Son of Man will come.
- Matt 26:36-45 † Watch and pray that you not enter into temptation.
- Mark 4:24-25 † Be careful what you hear.
- Mark 8:14-21 † Take heed, beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and the leaven of Herod.
- Mark 9:42-48 † If your hand, foot, or eye causes you to sin, cut it off and cast it far from you.  
**It is better to enter life maimed, than to be cast whole into the fire that shall never be quenched. Where the worm does not die, and the fire is not quenched.**
- Mark 12:38-40 † Beware of the Scribes (pride and hypocrisy).
- Mark 13:5-6 † Take heed that no one deceive you.
- Mark 13:9-13 † Beware of persecution.
- Mark 13:14-20 † When you see the Abomination of Desolation, spoken of by Daniel the Prophet, standing where it ought not, then let everyone in Judea flee to the mountains.
- Mark 13:21-23 † Take heed, if anyone shall say to you that Christ is here or there, do not believe it.
- Mark 13:33-36 † Watch and pray.
- Mark 14:32-41 † Watch and pray lest you enter into temptation.
- Luke 3:1-20 † Bear fruit worthy of repentance.  
† Do not think your race alone will save you.  
**Even now, the ax is laid to the root of the trees. Every tree that does not bear good fruit will be cut down and cast into the fire.**
- Luke 8:18 † Be careful how you listen.
- Luke 11:33-36 † Take heed that the light in you is not darkness.
- Luke 12:1-10 † Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees (hypocrisy).
- Luke 12:4-5 † Do not fear those who can do no more than to kill the body.  
† Fear Him Who after killing the body, has power to cast into **Hell**, yes, fear Him.
- Luke 12:35-48 † You also be ready, for the Son of Man is coming at an hour you do not expect.
- Luke 20:45-47 † Beware of the Scribes who seek recognition.
- Luke 21:5-8 † Be careful that you not be deceived.
- Luke 21:20-22 † When you see Jerusalem surrounded with armies, know that the desolation is near, and flee to safety
- Luke 21:34-35 † Beware lest you become drawn away by the distraction of the ways of the world.
- Luke 21:36 † **Watch and pray, that you may be found worthy to escape all the things that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of Man.**
- Luke 22:39-40 † Pray that you enter not into temptation.
- John 5:1-24 † Sin no more, so that nothing worse will come upon you.
- John 8:12-24 † If you do not believe that I am He, you will die in your sins.
- John 9:1-41 † If you were blind you would have no sin, but now you say, We see, therefore your sin remains.
- Acts 2:38-40 † Repent and be baptized in the Name of Jesus Christ, for the remission of sins.  
† Save yourselves from this wicked generation.
- Acts 3:19 † **Repent and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord.**
- Acts 8:5-25 † Repent of this your wickedness, and pray to God that perhaps the thoughts of your heart may be forgiven.
- Acts 13:40-41 † Beware, lest that which was spoken by the prophets should come upon you.
- Acts 17:14-31 † God now commands all men everywhere to repent, because He has appointed a time in which He will judge the world in righteousness by Christ.
- Acts 20:22-38 † Take heed to yourselves and to the flock over which the Holy Spirit has made you overseers.  
† Feed the Church of God which He has purchased with His own blood.  
**For I know that after my departure, grievous wolves shall enter in among you, not sparing the flock. Some also of your own selves shall arise speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after themselves.**  
† Therefore, watch and remember, that for the space of three years I did not cease to warn everyone night and day with tears.  
**Now I commend you to God and to the Word of His Grace, which is able to build you up, and give you an inheritance among all them that are sanctified.**
- Rom 13:11-12 † Recognize your time.  
† Awake out of your sleep, for your salvation is nearer now than when you first believed.

- † The night is nearly passed, the day is at hand, therefore, put away the works of darkness, and put on the armor of light.
- Rom 16:17-18 † Beware of those who cause divisions and offenses in opposition to the doctrine you have been taught.
- 1 Cor 3:9-15 † Let everyone take heed how he builds, for other foundation can no man lay than that which is laid, which is Jesus Christ.
- 1 Cor 3:16-23 † Let no one deceive himself.
- 1 Cor 6:9-11 † Do not be deceived;  
**Fornicators, idolaters, adulterers, effeminate, homosexuals, thieves, the covetous, drunkards, revilers, and extortioners SHALL NOT INHERIT THE KINGDOM OF GOD.**
- 1 Cor 8:1-13 † Be careful, lest at any time the liberty you have should become a stumbling block to those who are weak.  
**Through your knowledge, shall a weak brother for whom Christ died, perish? But when you so sin against a weak brother and wound their weak conscience, you sin against Christ.**
- 1 Cor 10:1-13 † Do not be idolaters, as some of them were.  
† Do not commit sexual immorality, as some of them did, and in one day twenty three thousand fell.  
† Do not tempt Christ, as some of them did, and were destroyed by serpents.  
† Do not complain, as some of them did, and were destroyed by the destroyer.  
† If you think you stand, be careful lest you fall.
- 1 Cor 15:33 † Do not be deceived, evil companions corrupt good character.
- 1 Cor 16:13-14 † Be on your guard.  
† Stand fast in the faith.  
† Be men of courage.  
† Be strong.  
† Do everything in love.
- 2 Cor 6:14-18 † Do not be yoked together with unbelievers.  
† Come out from among them and be separate.  
† Touch no unclean thing.
- Gal 1:6-9 † If we, or an angel from Heaven, or anyone else, should preach to you any other gospel than that which we have already preached to you, let him be accursed.
- Gal 5:1 † Stand firm in the liberty with which Christ has made you free.  
† Do not be again entangled with the yoke of bondage.
- Gal 5:2 † Listen carefully, if you allow yourselves to be circumcised, Christ will be of no value to you at all.
- Gal 6:1 † If someone is entrapped in some sin, let those who are spiritual restore him in a spirit of meekness.  
† Be careful, lest you also be tempted.
- Gal 6:7-10 † Do not be deceived, God is not mocked. You will reap whatever you sow.
- Eph 4:22 † Put away your former way of living, the old man, that is corrupt according to the deceitfulness of lust.
- Eph 4:26-27 † Be angry but do not sin.  
† Do not let the sun go down on your wrath.  
† Do not give the devil an opportunity.
- Eph 4:30 † Do not grieve the Holy Spirit of God.
- Eph 5:3 † Do not allow among you even a hint of impurity, sexual immorality, or greed, because those things are not proper among Saints.
- Eph 5:5 † Know this for sure;  
**No person who is sexually immoral, no one who impure, no one who is greedy (which is idolatry), will have a part in the Kingdom of Christ and of God.**
- Eph 5:6-7 † Do not let anyone deceive you with vain words.  
† Do not participate with them.
- Eph 6:11-17 † Put on the whole armor of God, that you may be able to stand against the schemes of the devil.
- Phil 2:12-13 † Work out your own salvation with fear and trembling.
- Phil 3:2 † Beware of dogs.  
† Beware of evil workers.  
† Beware of divisions.
- Col 2:8 † Beware lest anyone spoil you through vain philosophy and deceit, according to the traditions of men, and according to the principles of the world, instead of following Christ.
- Col 2:18-19 † Do not allow yourself to be cheated out of your reward by anyone, through false humility and the

- worship of angels, intruding into things that he has not seen, vainly puffed up by his fleshly mind, not holding to the Head.
- Col 2:20-23 † Do not touch, taste, or handle the ordinances, commandments, and doctrines of men after the principles of the world.
- Col 3:16 † Let the Word of Christ dwell in you richly, in all wisdom, teaching, counseling, warning one another in psalms, hymns, and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord.
- 1 Thes 5:14 † Warn those who are unruly.
- 1 Thes 5:19 † Do not quench the Spirit.
- 1 Thes 5:20 † Do not despise prophesying.
- 1 Thes 5:21 † Prove all things.
- † Hold fast to that which is good.
- 2 Thes 2:1-3 **Concerning the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, and our gathering together to Him,**
- † Do not be easily upset in your minds, or troubled, by spirit, by word, or by letter, as if from us, suggesting that the **Day of the Lord** is here.
- † Do not let anyone deceive you in any way. For that day will not come until the rebellion occurs and the man of sin is revealed, the son of perdition.
- 2 Thes 3:6 † Withdraw yourselves from every "brother" who is disorderly and does not follow the teaching he received from us.
- 2 Thes 3:14-15 † Do not associate with anyone who does not obey our word by this epistle, so that he will be ashamed.
- † Do not treat him like an enemy, but warn him like a brother.
- 1 Tim 1:3-4 † Charge some not to teach any other doctrine, nor to listen to fables and endless genealogies that stir up questions rather than godly edification in the faith.
- 1 Tim 4:16 † Take heed to yourself, and to the doctrine.
- † Continue in them.
- 1 Tim 5:20 † Publicly rebuke those that sin so others will learn and take warning.
- 1 Tim 5:22 † Do not be hasty in laying on of hands.
- † Do not share in another man's sins.
- † Keep yourself pure.
- 1 Tim 6:3-5 † Withdraw yourself from proud men who teach otherwise, and from perverse disputings of men.
- 1 Tim 6:20-21 † Keep that which is committed to your trust.
- † Avoid profane and vain discussions and the oppositions by what is called science, by which some have erred concerning the faith.
- 2 Tim 2:14 † Put them in mind of these things, charge them before the Lord, not to quarrel about words that do not profit anyone, but rather they destroy the hearers.
- 2 Tim 2:16-18 † Shun empty and vain talk, for it will draw the people into more ungodliness, destroying the faith of some.
- 2 Tim 2:23-26 † Avoid foolish and ignorant questions, because they produce quarrels, and the Servant of the Lord must not quarrel, but be gentle toward all people, able to teach, and patient.
- † Instruct the opponents with gentleness, in the hope that God will give them a repentant heart to acknowledge the truth, that they may repent.
- 2 Tim 3:1-9 † Turn away from those who are self-centered deceivers of the last days.
- 2 Tim 4:5 † Be careful at all times.
- Titus 1:5-16 † A bishop must be one who holds fast the faithful Word as he has been taught, that he may be able, by sound doctrine, both to exhort and convict those who contradict.
- ✧ **For there are many insubordinate, both idle talkers and deceivers, especially those of the circumcision, whose mouths must be stopped. They subvert whole households, teaching things they ought not, for the sake of dishonest gain.**
- † Therefore, rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith, not giving heed to Jewish fables and commandments of men who turn from the truth.
- Titus 3:9 † Avoid foolish questions, genealogies, contentions, and quarrels about the law, for they are unprofitable and vain.
- Titus 3:10 † After the first and second warning, reject and keep out the man who is a factious, divisive heretic.
- Heb 3:7-19 † Do not harden your hearts, like they did in the day that they were tempted in the wilderness.
- † Take heed lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, departing from the Living God.
- † Exhort one another daily, while it is called today, lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin.

- Heb 4:1-10 † Let us fear, lest any of you should seem to come short of the promise of entering into his rest.
- Heb 4:11-15 † Let us labor to enter into that rest, lest any one fall after the same example of unbelief.
- † Let us hold firmly to our profession.
- Heb 10:35 † Do not throw away your confidence.
- Heb 12:1-3 † Let us lay aside everything that hinders us, and the sin that so easily entangles us.
- † With perseverance, let us run the race that is set before us, looking to Jesus, the author and finisher of our faith for our example.
- † Consider Jesus, lest you become weary and faint in your soul.
- Heb 12:15-16 † Watch carefully to see that no one misses the Grace of God.
- † See that no root of bitterness grows up to cause trouble and defile many.
- † Watch carefully, to see that no one becomes sexually immoral or godless.
- Heb 12:25 † See to it that you do not refuse Him, that speaks.
- Heb 13:4 † Keep the marriage honorable to all, and the marriage bed undefiled.
- ✧ **Whoremongers and adulterers will be judged by God.**
- Heb 13:5-6 † Keep your lives free from greed, and be content with what you have.
- Heb 13:9 † Do not allow yourselves to be swayed by various strange doctrines.
- † Be established with grace.
- Heb 13:22 † Accept my word of warning.
- James 1:13-15 † Do not let anyone who is tempted, say that he is tempted by God.
- James 1:22-25 † Do not merely listen to the Word, and so deceive yourselves, but rather do what it says.
- James 1:26 † If anyone seems to be religious and does not control his tongue, he deceives his own heart, his religion is vain.
- James 2:1-11 † Do not hold the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ as showing partiality or favoritism.
- James 2:12 † Live and speak as though you will be judged by the law of liberty.
- James 3:1 † Not many of you should presume to be teachers, because you know that we who teach will be judged more severely.
- James 3:14-28 † Do not be proud and lie against the truth if you have bitter envy and strife in your hearts.
- 1 Pet 2:11 † Abstain from lusts of the flesh that war against the soul.
- 1 Pet 4:7-11 **The end of all things is at hand, therefore;**
- † Be sober.
- † Watch and pray.
- † Have intense love for each other.
- † Exercise hospitality toward one another, without grumbling.
- † Let each of you minister to one another as good stewards of the manifold grace of God, exercising the gifts you have received.
- † If anyone speaks, let him speak as one speaking the Words of God.
- † If anyone ministers, let him minister according to the ability God has given to him.
- 2 Pet 3:17 † Beware lest you also fall from your secure position, being led away with the error of the wicked.
- 1 John 3:7 † Let no one deceive you, know them by their fruits.
- 1 John 4:1 † Do not believe every spirit, but test the spirits, to know whether or not they are from God.
- 1 John 5:21 † Keep yourselves from idols.
- 2 John 1:8 † Take care that you not lose what you have worked for.
- Jude 1:3 † Earnestly contend for the faith that was once and for all delivered to the Saints.
- Jude 1:17-19 † Remember the warning given by the Apostles concerning the Last Days, that mockers would come who would walk according to their own ungodly lusts. These are the ones who cause division, being sensual and not having the Spirit.
- Jude 1:20-23 **But you, building yourselves up in the most holy faith, praying in the Holy Spirit;**
- † Keep yourselves in the love of God.
- † Look for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ to bring you to eternal life.
- † Have compassion on those who doubt.
- † Save others with fear, pulling them out of the fire, hating even the garment made unclean by the flesh.
- Rev 2:1-7 † Remember the heights from which you have fallen.
- † Repent and do the things you did at the first.
- † Whoever has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the Churches.
- Rev 2:12-17 † Repent.
- † Whoever has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the Churches.

- Rev 2:18-29 † Hold firmly to what you have till I come.  
† Whoever has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the Churches.
- Rev 3:1-6 † Watch and strengthen the things that remain and are ready to die.  
† Remember what you have received and heard.  
† Hold firmly to it and repent.  
† Whoever has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the Churches.
- Rev 3:7-13 † Hold firm to the things that you have that no one may take your crown.  
† Whoever has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the Churches.
- Rev 3:14-22 † Buy from Me;  
‣ Gold tried in the fire.  
‣ White clothing.  
† Anoint your eyes with eye salve.  
† Repent.  
† Whoever has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the Churches.
- Rev 13:9 † Whoever has an ear, let him hear.
- Rev 14:7 † Fear God and give Him glory.
- Rev 18:4 † My people, come out of her, so you will not share in her sins, so you will not receive any of her plagues.

## WATCH {[Return to Index](#)}

- Matt 3:1-12 † Prepare the way of the Lord, make His paths straight.
- Matt 24:42-5 † Watch therefore, for you do not know the hour when the Lord will come.
- Matt 25:1-13 † Watch therefore, for you do not know the day or the hour when the Son of Man will come.
- Matt 26:36-45a † Watch and pray that you enter not into temptation.
- Mark 1:1-8 † Prepare the way of the Lord, make His paths straight.
- Mark 13:1-37 † What I say to you, I say to all, Watch.  
† Watch and pray.
- Mark 14:32-41 † Watch and pray lest you enter into temptation.
- Luke 3:1-20 † Prepare the way of the Lord, make His paths straight.
- Luke 12:35-48 † Be ready and watching.
- Luke 21:36 † Watch and pray that you may be found worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of Man.
- Acts 20:22-38 † Take heed to yourselves and to the flock over which the Holy Spirit has made you overseers.  
† Feed the Church of God which He has purchased with His own blood.  
**For I know that after my departure, grievous wolves shall enter in among you, not sparing the flock. Some also of your own selves shall arise speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after themselves.**  
† Therefore, watch and remember, that for the space of three years, I did not cease to warn everyone night and day with tears.  
**And now, I commend you to God and to the Word of His Grace, which is able to build you up, and give you an inheritance among all them that are sanctified.**
- Rom 13:11-12 † Recognize your time.  
† Awake out of your sleep, for your salvation is nearer now than when you first believed.
- 1 Cor 16:13-14 † Be on your guard.  
† Stand fast in the faith.  
† Be men of courage.  
† Be strong.  
† Do everything in love.
- Eph 5:14 † You that are asleep, awake, arise from the dead, and Christ will give you light.
- Eph 6:18 † Pray always, with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, watching with all perseverance and requests for all the Saints.  
† Pray for me that speech may be given to me, that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of the Gospel for which I am an ambassador in bonds.
- Col 4:2 † Devote yourselves to prayer, and watch in prayer, with thanksgiving.
- 1 Thes 5:6 † Let us not sleep as others do, but let us watch and be sober.
- 2 Tim 4:5 † Be careful at all times.  
† Endure hardships.

- † Do the work of an evangelist.
- † Fully perform the duties of your ministry.
- Titus 2:11-14 **The Grace of God has appeared to all men, teaching us that we should;**
  - † Deny ungodliness and worldly lusts.
  - † Live soberly, righteously, and godly in this present world.
  - † Looking for that blessed hope, the glorious appearing of the Great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ.
- Heb 10:19-25 **With boldness by the blood of Jesus, our High Priest over the House of God:**
  - † Let us draw near to God with sincere hearts in full assurance of faith.**Having our hearts sprinkled from a guilty conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water;**
  - † Let us hold securely to the hope we profess.
  - † Let us consider one another, to encourage growth toward love and good works.
  - † Let us not forsake assembling ourselves together.
  - † Let us encourage one another more and more as we see the Day approaching.
- Heb 12:15-16 † Watch carefully to see that no one misses the Grace of God.
  - † See that no root of bitterness grows up to cause trouble and defile many.
  - † Watch carefully to see that no one becomes sexually immoral or godless.
- Heb 13:13-14 † Let us go to Christ outside the camp, bearing His reproach.
  - For here we do not have a city that will continue, but we seek one to come.**
- James 5:7-8 † Brethren, be patient, waiting until the coming of the Lord.
  - † Be patient, strengthen your hearts, for the coming of the Lord is drawing near.
- 1 Pet 1:13 † Prepare your minds, be sober, and hope, for the Grace that will come at the revelation of Jesus Christ.
- 1 Pet 3:15 † Sanctify the Lord God in your hearts,
  - † Be ready at all times, with meekness, respect, and a good conscience, to give an answer to everyone who asks, a reason for the hope that is in you.
- 1 Pet 4:7-11 **The end of all things is at hand, therefore;**
  - † Be sober (be responsible, keep a sound mind).
  - † Watch and pray.
  - † Have intense love for each other.
  - † Exercise hospitality toward one another without grumbling.
  - † Let each of you, minister to one another as good stewards of the manifold Grace of God, exercising the gifts you have received.
  - † If anyone speaks, let him speak as one speaking the Words of God.
  - † If anyone ministers, let him minister according to the ability God has given to him.
- 1 Pet 5:5-9 **Young people;**
  - † Submit yourselves to the elders.
  - † Be subject to one another.
  - † Be clothed with humility.
  - † Humble yourselves under the Mighty Hand of God.
  - † Cast all your cares on Him, for He cares for you.
  - † Be serious.
  - † Be vigilant.
  - † Resist the devil in steadfast faith.
- Jude 1:3 † Earnestly contend for the faith that was once and for all delivered to the Saints.
- Jude 1:20-23 **But you, building yourselves up in the most holy faith, praying in the Holy Spirit;**
  - † Keep yourselves in the love of God.
  - † Look for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ to bring you to eternal life.
  - † Have compassion on some who doubt.
  - † Save others with fear, pulling them out of the fire, hating even the garment made unclean by the flesh.
- Rev 2:1-7 † Remember the heights from which you have fallen.
  - † Repent and do the things you did at the first.
  - † Whoever has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the Churches.
- Rev 2:12-17 † Repent.
  - † Whoever has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the Churches.
- Rev 2:18-29 † Hold firmly to what you have till I come.

- Rev 3:1-6
  - † Whoever has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the Churches.
  - † Watch and strengthen the things that remain and are ready to die.
  - † Remember what you have received and heard.
  - † Hold firmly to it and repent.
- Rev 3:7-13
  - † Whoever has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the Churches.
  - † Hold firm to the things that you have that no one may take your crown.
  - † Whoever has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the Churches.
- Rev 3:14-22
  - † Buy from Me;
    - ✧ Gold tried in the fire.
    - ✧ White clothing.
  - † Anoint your eyes with eye salve.
  - † Repent.
  - † Whoever has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the Churches.
- Rev 13:9
  - † Whoever has an ear, let him hear.
- Rev 14:7
  - † Fear God and give Him glory.
- Rev 18:4
  - † My people, come out of her, so you will not share in her sins, so you will not receive any of her plagues.

## WEALTHY { [Return to Index](#) }

- 1 Tim 6:17-18 **Charge those who are rich in this world;**
  - † Not to be proud or trust in uncertain riches, but to trust in the Living God.
  - † To do good that they may be rich in good works, ready to share generously with the needy Laying up in store for themselves a good foundation toward the time to come, that they may take hold of eternal life.
- James 5:1-6
  - † You rich, weep and wail for the miseries that shall come upon you.

## WIDOWS { [Return to Index](#) }

- 1 Tim 5:1-16
  - † Give respect and aid to those widows that are really in need.
  - † If any widow has children or family, let them learn to show pity at home first, and to repay their parents.
- James 1:27 **Pure undefiled religion before God is this:**
  - † Take care of the fatherless and widows in their distress.
  - † Keep yourself from being polluted by the world.

## WILL OF GOD { [Return to Index](#) }

- John 6:30-40 **This is the will of God:**
  - † That everyone who sees the Son and believes in Him, shall have Everlasting Life, and I will raise him up at the Last Day.
- 1 Thes 4:3-5 **This is the Will of God for your sanctification, that you should;**
  - † Abstain from fornication.
  - † Control your own body in sanctification and honor, not in lust of personal desire like the Gentiles who do not know God.

## WISDOM { [Return to Index](#) }

- Deut 32:29 **Oh, that they were wise, that they understood this, that they would consider their latter end.**
- Col 1:9-12 **We pray that you might be;**
  - † Filled with the knowledge of His Will in all wisdom, and spiritual understanding.
  - † Walking worthy of the Lord to be pleasing to Him by being fruitful in every good work.
  - † Increasing in the knowledge of God.
  - † Strengthened in all might according to His glorious power.
    - ✧ To all patience and endurance with joyfulness.
  - † Giving thanks to the Father.
- Col 3:16
  - † Let the Word of Christ dwell in you richly, in all wisdom, teaching, counseling, and warning toward one another in psalms, hymns, and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord.
- Col 4:5
  - † Walk in wisdom toward those outside of Christ, redeeming the time.



- James 1:5-8 † If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, Who gives to all men liberally, and does not criticize.  
† But ask in faith without doubt.
- James 3:13 † Whoever is wise and equipped with knowledge, let him demonstrate by a good life, his works, with meekness and wisdom.
- Rev 13:18 † Here is wisdom, let everyone who has understanding calculate the number of the beast. It is the number of a man. His number is 666.

## WITHDRAW [{Return to Index}](#)

- Mark 6:30-32 † Come away to a desert place and rest a while.
- 1 Cor 5:9-13 † Do not associate with anyone who calls himself a fellow believer that practices fornication, covetousness, idolatry, slander, drunkenness, or extortion.  
† Put away from among yourselves that wicked person.
- 2 Cor 6:14-18 † Do not be yoked together with unbelievers.  
† Come out from among them and be separate.  
† Touch no unclean thing.
- Eph 5:3-7 † Do not allow among you even a hint of impurity, sexual immorality, or greed, because those things are not proper among Saints.  
† Do not allow among you any form of filthiness, foolish talking, or joking that is out of place.  
† Instead, practice thanksgiving.  
† Know this for sure, no person who is sexually immoral, no one who is impure, no one who is greedy (which is idolatry), will have a part in the Kingdom of Christ and of God.  
† Do not let anyone deceive you with vain words.  
† Do not participate with them.
- 2 Thes 3:6 † Withdraw yourselves from every "brother" who is disorderly and does not follow the teaching he received from us.
- 2 Thes 3:14-15 † Do not associate with anyone who does not obey our word by this epistle, so that he will be ashamed.
- 1 Tim 6:3-5 † Withdraw yourself from proud men who teach otherwise, and from perverse disputings of men.
- 2 Tim 3:1-9 † Turn away from those who are self-centered deceivers of the Last Days.
- Titus 3:10 † After the first and second warning, reject and keep out the man who is a factious, divisive heretic.
- Rev 18:4 † My people, come out of her, so you will not share in her sins, so you will not receive any of her plagues.

## WIVES [{Return to Index}](#)

- 1 Cor 7:25-40 **THIS IS MY JUDGMENT IN THE LORD, I SUPPOSE THAT IT IS GOOD FOR THE PRESENT DISTRESS:**  
† It is good for a man to remain as he is.  
† If you are bound to a wife, do not seek to be freed.  
† If you are free from a wife, do not seek a wife.  
† If you marry, you do not sin.  
† If a virgin marries, she does not sin.  
**Nevertheless such will have trouble in the flesh, but I would spare you.**  
† The time is short. From now on those who have wives should live as if they had none;  
† If anyone thinks he is acting improperly toward his virgin to whom he is engaged, if she is passing the flower of her youth, and he feels the need requires it, let him do as he desires, he does not sin, let them marry.
- Eph 5:22-24 † Wives, submit yourselves to your own husbands as to the Lord.
- Eph 5:25-33 † Husbands, love your wives, just as Christ loved the Church and gave Himself up for it, in order to **sanctify and cleanse it by the washing of water by the Word.**  
***That He might present it to Himself as a glorious Church, without spot or wrinkle, or any such thing, but that it should be holy and without blemish.***  
† In the same way, men should love their own wives like their own bodies. Whoever loves his wife loves himself. No one ever hated his own flesh, but nourishes and cherishes it, just like the Lord does the Church, because we are members of His body, of His flesh and of His bones.  
† For this reason, a man shall leave his father and mother, and shall be joined to his wife, and they two shall be one flesh.

- † Let every one of you in particular, love his wife just as much as he loves himself.
- † Let the wife see that she respect her husband.
- Col 3:18 † Wives, submit to your husbands, as is fitting in the Lord.
- Col 3:19 † Husbands, love your wives and do not be harsh with them.
- 1 Tim 3:11 † Deacon's wives are to be women worthy of respect, not malicious talkers but temperate and trustworthy in everything.
- 1 Pet 3:1-6 † Wives, in the same way be submissive to your husbands so that, if any of them do not believe the word, they may be won over without words by the good behavior of their wives.
- † Let your adorning be the hidden man of the heart, not outward adorning.
- 1 Pet 3:7 † Husbands, in the same way be considerate as you live with your wives, and treat them with respect as the weaker partner and as heirs with you of the gracious gift of life, so that nothing will hinder your prayers.

## WOMEN { [Return to Index](#) }

- 1 Tim 2:9-12 † Women, clothe yourselves modestly, sensibly, and soberly, not with braided hair, gold, pearls, or expensive clothes, but with good works.
- † Let the women learn in silence and submission.
- † I do not allow a woman to usurp authority over a man, but to remain in silence.

## WORDS { [Return to Index](#) }

- Eph 4:29-31 † Do not allow corrupt speech to proceed out of your mouth.
- † Speak only things that are good and useful for edifying.
- † Do not grieve the Holy Spirit.
- † Put away all bitterness, wrath, anger, brawling, and evil speech, along with all malice.
- Eph 5:4 † Do not allow among you any form of filthiness, foolish talking, or joking that is out of place.
- † Instead, practice thanksgiving.
- 1 Tim 6:20-21 † Keep that which is committed to your trust.
- † Avoid profane and vain discussions and the oppositions by what is called science, by which some have erred concerning the faith.
- 2 Tim 2:14 † Put them in mind of these things.
- † Charge them before the Lord, not to quarrel about words that do not profit anyone, but rather they destroy the hearers.
- 2 Tim 2:16-18 † Shun empty and vain talk, for it will draw the people into more ungodliness, destroying the faith of some.
- 2 Tim 2:23-26 † Avoid foolish and ignorant questions, because they produce quarrels, and the Servant of the Lord must not quarrel, but be gentle toward all people, able to teach, and patient.
- † Instruct the opponents with gentleness, in the hope that God will give them a repentant heart to acknowledge the truth, that they may repent.

## WORKS { [Return to Index](#) }

- Matt 3:1-12 † Repent, bring forth fruit of repentance.
- Matt 5:14-16 † Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works and glorify your Father Who is in Heaven.
- Matt 6:1-18 † Do all your works in sincerity from the heart.
- Matt 7:12 † Do to others as you want them to do to you.
- Matt 10:7 † Preach, the Kingdom of Heaven is near.
- † Heal the sick.
- † Cast out devils.
- † Freely you have received, freely give.
- Matt 10:11-15 † If you are not welcome, let your peace return to you.
- † When you leave, shake the dust off your feet as a testimony against that house or city.
- Matt 16:24-27 † If anyone wishes to come after Me, let him deny himself, take up his cross, and follow Me.
- Matt 19:13-15 † Allow little children to come to Me.
- Matt 19:16-30 † If you would enter life, keep the commandments.
- † If you would be perfect, sell what you have, give to the poor, then come and follow Me.
- Matt 20:20-28 † Whoever would be great among you, let him be your servant.

Matt 22:15-22 † Give to Caesar the things that are Caesar's.  
† Give to God the things that are God's.

Matt 22:34-40 **The greatest commandment in the law;**  
† Love God with your all.  
† Love your neighbor like yourself.

Matt 23:1-7 † Obey those in office of leadership.

Matt 28:18-20 **All power is given to Me in Heaven and on earth:**  
† Go therefore, and teach all nations.  
† Baptize them in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit.  
† Teach them to obey all things that I have commanded you.

Mark 1:3 † Prepare the way of the Lord, make His paths straight.

Mark 4:24-25 † Be careful what you hear.

Mark 5:1-20 † Go home to your friends, and tell them what great things the Lord has done for you, and how He had compassion on you.

Mark 6:11 † When you leave, shake the dust off of your feet as a testimony against those who will not receive you, or listen to you.

Mark 8:31-9:1 † If anyone would come after Me, he must deny himself, take up his cross, and follow Me.

Mark 9:33-37 † If anyone wants to be first, he must be last of all, and servant of all.

Mark 9:49-50 † Have salt in yourselves, and have peace with one another.

Mark 10:13-16 † Allow little children to come to Me.

Mark 10:17-31 † To have eternal life, keep the commandments.  
† Sell what you have and give to the poor.  
† Take up your cross and follow Me.

Mark 10:35-45 † Whoever wants to be greatest among you, must be servant of all.

Mark 12:13-17 † Give to Caesar the things that are Caesar's.  
† Give to God, the things that are God's.

Mark 12:28-34 **Greatest commandments in the law.**  
† Love God with your all.  
† Love your neighbor as yourself.

Mark 13:5-6 † Take heed that no one deceive you.

Mark 13:33-36 † Watch and pray.

Mark 16:15-20 † Go into all the world and preach the Gospel to every creature.

Luke 3:1-20 † Repent, bring forth fruits worthy of repentance,  
† Practice righteousness.

Luke 6:27 † Love your enemies.  
† Do good to those who hate you.

Luke 6:28 † Bless those who curse you.  
† Pray for those who abuse you.

Luke 6:29 † Turn the other cheek.  
† Do not refuse your coat from him who took away your cloak.

Luke 6:30 † Give to everyone who asks of you.  
† Do not ask for the return of your goods from the one who took them away.

Luke 6:31 † Do to others as you would like them to do to you.

Luke 6:35 † Love your enemies.  
† Do good.  
† Lend, hoping for nothing in return.

Luke 6:36 † Be merciful as your Father is merciful.

Luke 6:37 † Do not judge.  
† Do not condemn.  
† Forgive, and you shall be forgiven.

Luke 6:38 † Give, and it shall be given to you.

Luke 8:26-39 † Return home and show what great things God has done for you.

Luke 9:1-6 † Preach, the Kingdom of God.  
† Heal the sick.

Luke 9:46-48 † He who is least among you will be great.

Luke 9:57-62 † Let the dead bury the dead, but you, go preach the Kingdom.

Luke 10:9 † Heal the sick.

- † Say, The Kingdom of God is near.
- Luke 10:10-12 † Wherever they will not receive you, go out into the street and say, "Even the dust of your city that clings to us we wipe off against you, nevertheless, be sure of this, The Kingdom of God has come near to you."
- Luke 10:25-28 † To inherit eternal life, keep the commandments.
- Luke 10:29-37 **The Good Samaritan:**
  - † Go and do likewise.
- Luke 11:33-36 † Take heed that the light in you is not darkness.
- Luke 11:37-41 † Give alms of whatever you have, and all things will be clean to you.
- Luke 12:15-34 † Sell what you have and give alms.
- Luke 12:58-59 † Do your best to be reconciled with your adversary on your way to court.
- Luke 13:24-30 † Make every effort to enter through the narrow door.
- Luke 17:7-10 **Humility in service:**
  - † When you have done all that is commanded, confess that you are unworthy, because you have done no more than was required.
- Luke 18:15-17 † Allow the little children to come to Me.
- Luke 18:18-27 **To inherit eternal life:**
  - † Keep the commandments.
  - † Sell what you have and give to the poor. and you will have treasure in Heaven.
  - † Come and follow Me.
- Luke 20:22-25 † Give to Caesar the things that are Caesar's.
  - † Give to God the things that are God's.
- Luke 21:5-8 † Be careful that you not be deceived.
- John 5:30-47 † Believe the witness of the works that I do and the writings of Moses.
- John 6:1-29 † Do not work for food that perishes, but for that food that endures to eternal life.
- John 7:1-24 † Do not judge according to appearance, but judge with righteous judgment.
- John 8:25-32 † If you live according to My Word, then you are My disciples, and you shall know the truth, and the truth will set you free.
- John 8:33-59 † If a man keeps My sayings, he will never see death.
- John 10:22-38 † Believe the works, it is they that bear witness of Me.
- John 12:20-33 † If anyone would serve Me, let him follow Me.
- John 12:34-50 † Walk while you have the light.
  - † Believe in the Light, that you may be the children of Light.
- John 13:1-17 † If I then, being your Lord and Master, have washed your feet, you should also wash one another's feet, following My example.
  - † If you know these things, you will be blessed if you do them.
- John 13:31-35 † Love one another as I have loved you.
- John 14:1-14 † Let not your heart be troubled, you believe in God, believe also in Me.
  - † Believe Me for the very works' sake.
  - † He that believes on Me, shall do even greater (more) works than I have done because I go to My Father.
- John 14:15-25 † If you love Me, keep My commandments.
- John 15:12-13 † This is My commandment, that you love one another as I have loved you.
- John 15:14-17 † You are My friends, if you do whatever I command you.
  - † These things I command you, that you love one another.
- John 15:18-27 † You shall bear witness of Me, because you have been with Me from the beginning.
- John 21:15 † Feed My lambs.
  - † Shepherd My sheep.
  - † Feed My sheep.
  - † Follow Me.
  - † You follow Me.
- Acts 6:1-4 † Choose out from among yourselves, seven men of honest report, full of the Holy Spirit and of wisdom, whom we may appoint over this business, and we will give ourselves continually to prayer and to ministry of the Word.
- Acts 13:46-47 † The Lord commanded us to be a light to the Gentiles.
- Acts 15:1-34 † It seemed good to the Holy Spirit and to us, to lay upon you no greater burden than these necessary things;

- ✚ Abstain from meats offered to idols.
- ✚ Abstain from blood.
- ✚ Abstain from things strangled.
- ✚ Abstain from fornication.
- If you do this, you will do well.
- Acts 17:14-31 ✚ God now commands all men everywhere to repent, because He has appointed a time in which He will judge the world in righteousness by Christ.
- Acts 18:1-11 **In Corinth, God commanded Paul in a vision, saying;**
  - ✚ Be not afraid, but speak and do not be silent, for I am with you. No one will attack you to hurt you, for I have many people in this city.
- Acts 20:22-38 ✚ Take heed to yourselves and to the flock over which the Holy Spirit has made you overseers.
  - ✚ Feed the Church of God which He has purchased with His own blood.

**For I know that after my departure, grievous wolves shall enter in among you, not sparing the flock. Some also of your own selves shall arise speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after themselves.**

  - ✚ Therefore, watch and remember, that for the space of three years, I did not cease to warn everyone night and day with tears.

**Now I commend you to God and to the Word of His Grace, which is able to build you up, and give you an inheritance among all them that are sanctified.**
- Acts 20:35 ✚ I have shown you all things, how by laboring, you ought to support the weak, and to remember the Words of the Lord Jesus, how He said, it is more blessed to give than to receive.
- Acts 26:1-32 **Paul's defense before King Agrippa. Paul's message at Damascus and Jerusalem had been;**
  - ✚ Repent and turn to God, and do works in keeping with repentance.
- Rom 6:11-13 ✚ Consider yourselves as dead to sin, but alive to God through Jesus Christ our Lord.
  - ✚ Do not allow sin to reign in your mortal body to cause you to obey it's lusts.
  - ✚ Do not yield the members of your bodies to be used as instruments of unrighteousness to sin.
  - ✚ Yield yourselves to God, as those who are alive from the dead, and the members of your bodies as instruments of righteousness to God.
- Acts 6:19 ✚ Just as you once yielded the members of your bodies to serve uncleanness from iniquity to iniquity, even so now, yield the members of your bodies to serve righteousness toward holiness.
- Rom 12:1 ✚ Present your body as a living sacrifice, holy, and acceptable to God.
- Rom 12:1-21 ✚ Since we all have differing gifts, let us exercise those gifts according to the proportion of faith God has given each of us.
- Rom 12:9 ✚ Let love be without pretense.
  - ✚ Abhor that which is evil.
  - ✚ Hold fast to that which is good.
- Rom 12:10 ✚ Love one another with brotherly affection.
  - ✚ Show high esteem for one another in honor.
- Rom 12:11 ✚ Do not be lazy in business, but be eager in your spirit, serving the Lord.
- Rom 12:12 ✚ Rejoice in hope.
  - ✚ Be patient in tribulation.
  - ✚ Remain steadfast in prayer.
- Rom 12:13 ✚ Provide for the needs of the Saints.
  - ✚ Practice hospitality.
- Rom 12:14 ✚ Bless those who persecute you.
  - ✚ Bless and do not curse.
- Rom 12:15 ✚ Rejoice with those who rejoice.
- Rom 12:16 ✚ Maintain unity of thought, living in harmony with one another.
  - ✚ Do not seek exalted recognition, but respect people in lowly positions.
  - ✚ Do not be conceited with pride and self esteem.
- Rom 12:17 ✚ Do not return evil for evil.
  - ✚ Do things that are honest and right in the sight of all men.
- Rom 12:18 ✚ As much as you are able, live peaceably with all men.
- Rom 12:19 ✚ Do not avenge yourselves, but rather, back off and give space to wrath, giving it over to God. It is written, "Vengeance is Mine, I will repay, says the Lord."
- Rom 12:20 ✚ If your enemy is hungry, feed him.
  - ✚ If he is thirsty, give him drink.

- Rom 12:21 † Do not be overcome by evil.  
† Overcome evil with good.
- Rom 13:1-6 † Let everyone be subject to higher powers.  
† Give to everyone what you owe him, taxes, money, respect, or honor.
- Rom 13:8-10 † Do not owe anyone anything except to love one another.  
**He who loves another has fulfilled the law.**  
**For the commandments:**  
† You shall not commit adultery,  
† You shall not murder,  
† You shall not steal,  
† You shall not bear false witness,  
† You shall not covet,  
**And, if there is any other commandment, all are summed up in this saying, namely, "You shall love your neighbor as yourself."**  
**Love does no wrong to a neighbor, therefore, love is the fulfillment of the law.**
- Rom 13:12 **The night is nearly passed, the Day is at hand.**  
† Therefore, put away the works of darkness.  
† Put on the armor of light.
- Rom 13:13 † Do honesty, as in the Day.  
† Do not engage in rioting or drunkenness.  
† Do not engage in sexual immorality or sensuality.  
† Do not engage in quarreling or jealousy.
- Rom 13:14 † Put on the Lord Jesus Christ.  
† Do not make provision for the desires of the flesh.  
† Do not fulfill the desires of the flesh.
- Rom 14:1-2 † Welcome those who are weak in the faith.  
† Do not engage in questionable disputes.
- Rom 14:3-4 † Do not let those who eat, despise those who do not.  
† Do not let those who do not eat, judge those who do.
- Rom 14:13-14 † Do not judge one another.  
† Do not put a stumbling block or an occasion to fall in your brother's way.
- Rom 14:15 † Do not grieve or destroy your brother for whom Christ died, with your freedom in Christ.
- Rom 14:16-18 † Do not allow what seems good to you, to be considered as evil by someone else.
- Rom 14:19 † Do things that make for peace, things that may edify another.
- Rom 14:20-21 † Do not destroy the work of God for the sake of your freedom.
- Rom 14:22-23 † If your faith gives you freedom, keep it to yourself, and practice it before God alone.
- Rom 15:1 † We who are strong ought to bear with the frailties of those who are weak, and not just to please ourselves.
- Rom 15:2 † Let each of us, make every effort to please our neighbor for his good and edification.
- Rom 15:7 † Be receptive to one another, just like Christ received us, to the glory of God.
- 1 Cor 1:10 † Be in agreement in what you say, so there will be no divisions among you.  
† Be perfectly united in the same mind and the same judgment.
- 1 Cor 3:9-15 † Let everyone take heed how he builds, for other foundation can no man lay than that which is laid, which is Jesus Christ.
- 1 Cor 6:12-20 † Flee fornication.  
† Glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which belong to God.
- 1 Cor 8:1-13 † Be careful lest at any time the liberty you have should become a stumbling block to those who are weak.  
† Through your knowledge, shall a weak brother for whom Christ died, perish?  
**But when you so sin against a weak brother and wound their weak conscience, you sin against Christ.**
- Gal 6:7-10 † Do not be deceived, God is not mocked. You will reap whatever you sow.  
† Let us not become weary of doing good.  
† As we have opportunity, let us do good to everyone, especially to fellow believers.
- Eph 4:1-16 † Live a life worthy of the calling you have received.  
† Endeavor to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace.
- Eph 4:28 † Let those who have stolen, steal no more.

- † But let them work with their own hands, doing something useful, so they will have something to share with those in need.
- Eph 5:1 † Follow God like dear children.
- Eph 5:11 † Do not participate in the unfruitful works of darkness.
- † But rather, reprove them.
- Col 3:16-17 † Let the Word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom, teaching, counseling, and warning toward one another, in psalms, hymns, and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord.
- † Whatever you do in word or deed, do it all in the Name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God the Father by Him.
- Col 3:23 † Whatever you do, do it heartily as to the Lord.
- 1 Thes 4:11 † Try to be quiet, do your own business, and work with your own hands as we commanded you.
- 1 Thes 5:15 † Do not allow any among you to return evil for evil to any man.
- † Follow after that which is good, both among yourselves and toward all men.
- 2 Thes 3:10-12 † We commanded you, that if anyone will not work, he should not be allowed to eat.
- † Let each of you do his work with quietness, and eat his own bread.
- 1 Tim 2:9-10 † Women, clothe yourselves modestly, sensibly, and soberly.
- † Not with braided hair, gold, pearls, or expensive clothes, but with good works.
- 1 Tim 6:17-19 † Charge those who are rich in this world;
  - ✧ Not to be proud or trust in uncertain riches, but to trust in the Living God.
  - ✧ To do good that they may be rich in good works, ready to share generously with the needy.
 Laying up in store for themselves a good foundation for the time to come, that they may take hold of eternal life.
- Titus 2:7 † In everything, set the example in your own life of good works.
- † In doctrine, show soundness, seriousness, and sincerity.
- Titus 3:1 † Remind them to be obedient, and submit to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates, to be readily available for every good work.
- Titus 3:8-9 † Constantly affirm that those who believe in God should be careful to maintain good works.
- † Avoid foolish questions, genealogies, contentions, and quarrels about the law, for they are unprofitable and vain.
- Titus 3:14 † Let our people learn to maintain good works for necessary uses, that they may not be unfruitful.
- Heb 13:16 † Do not forget to do good, and share what you have, for God is well pleased with that kind of sacrifice.
- James 1:22-25 † Do not merely listen to the Word, and so deceive yourselves, but rather do what it says.
- James 3:13 † Whoever is wise and equipped with knowledge, let him demonstrate by a good life, his works with meekness and wisdom.
- 1 Pet 2:12 † Live good lives among the Gentiles, so that those who speak against you, will see your good works, and glorify God in the day of visitation.

## WORSHIP {[Return to Index](#)}

- John 4:1-42 † Believe Me.
- † God is spirit, and those who worship Him must worship in spirit and in truth.
- James 1:27 **Pure undefiled religion before God is this:**
  - † Take care of the fatherless and widows in their distress.
  - † Keep yourself from being polluted by the world.

## WRATH {[Return to Index](#)}

- Rom 12:19 † Do not avenge yourselves, but rather, back off and give space to wrath, giving it over to God.  
**It is written, "Vengeance is Mine, I will repay, says the Lord."**
- Eph 4:26-27 † **Be angry and do not sin.**
- † **Do not give place to the devil.**
- Eph 4:31 † Let all bitterness, wrath, anger, clamor, evil speaking, and all malice be put away from you.
- Col 3:8-9 † But now you must also put off all these; anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, filthy language out of your mouth.
- † Do not lie to one another, since you have put off the old man with his deeds.
- James 1:19-20 † Therefore my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath.
- † For the wrath of man does not produce the righteousness of God.

## YOUNG PEOPLE { [Return to Index](#) }

Titus 2:1-6      † Teach the **young women** to:

- ✧ Be sober.
- ✧ Love their husbands.
- ✧ Love their children.
- ✧ Be discreet.
- ✧ Be chaste.
- ✧ Be people who keep at home.
- ✧ Be good.
- ✧ Be obedient to their own husbands.

So the Word of God will not be blasphemed.

† Exhort the **young men** likewise to be sober minded.

1 Pet 5:5-9

**Young people;**

- † Submit yourselves to the elders.
- † Be subject to one another.
- † Be clothed with humility.
- † Humble yourselves under the Mighty Hand of God.
- † Cast all your cares on Him, for He cares for you.
- † Be serious.
- † Be vigilant.
- † Resist the devil in steadfast faith.